

DAVID ARANS

HOW WE LOST THE CIVIL WAR.
BIBLIOGRAPHY OF RUSSIAN EMIGRE
MEMOIRS ON THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION,
1917-1921

ORIENTAL RESEARCH PARTNERS
NEWTONVILLE, MASS
1988

DAVID ARANS

HOW WE LOST THE CIVIL WAR.
BIBLIOGRAPHY OF RUSSIAN EMIGRE
MEMOIRS ON THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION,
1917-1921



ORIENTAL RESEARCH PARTNERS
NEWTONVILLE, MASS
1988

© ORP, 1988. All rights reserved. No reproduction in any manner is permitted unless permission is granted by ORP in writing.

This is number 6 in our Russian Bibliography Series.

For a complete listing, write for a catalogue.

Dr. P. Clendenning, Editor,
Oriental Research Partners,
Box 158, Newtonville, Mass.

ISBN 0-89250-34-3

ДАВИД АРАНС

КАК МЫ ПРОИГРАЛИ

ГРАЖДАНСКУЮ ВОЙНУ

библиография мемуаров

русской эмиграции

о русской революции

1917–1921

CONTENTS

Preface.....	5
The February Revolution.....	7
The Soviet Power.....	28
The Cheka.....	51
Southern Russia.....	61
The Stavka Headquarters.....	88
The Cossacks.....	91
The Ukraine.....	99
The White North-West.....	113
The Northern Province.....	120
Transcaucasia.....	123
Siberia and the Far-East.....	127
Miscellanea.....	147
Addenda.....	154
Index.....	157

СОДЕРЖАНИЕ

Предисловие	5
Февральская Революция.....	7
Советская Власть.....	28
Чека.....	51
Южная Россия.....	61
Ставка.....	88
Казачи.....	91
Украина.....	99
Белый Северо-Запад.....	113
Северная Область.....	120
Закавказье.....	123
Сибирь и Дальний Восток.....	127
Разное.....	147
Побавление.....	154
Индекс.....	157

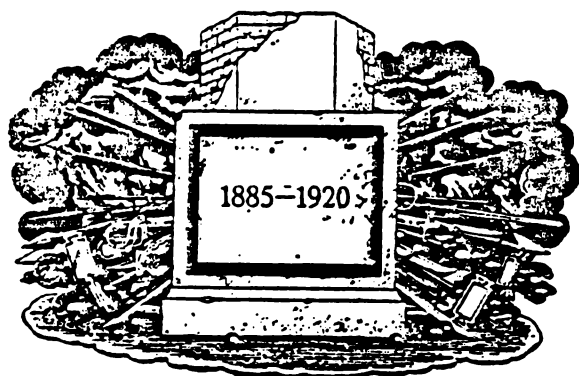
ОСНОВАТЕЛЬ И ВЕРХОВНЫЙ РУКОВОДИТЕЛЬ ДОБРОВОЛЬЧЕСКОЙ АРМИИ



„Мольба о
сильной, креп-
кой власти, думаю,
есть общая мольба всехъ
любящихъ Родину и ясно

отдающихъ
себѣ отчетъ объ
истинномъ ея поло-
женіи“.
Слова генерала АЛЕКСѢЕВА.

ГЕНЕРАЛЪ
МИХАИЛЬ ВАСИЛЬЕВИЧЪ
АЛЕКСѢЕВЪ



НАРБУТ
ЕГО
ЖИЗНЬ И ИСКУССТВО

ИЗДАНИЕ Е. А. ГУТНОВА, БЕРЛИН

АРХИВ
ГРАЖДАНСКОЙ В



ИЗДАТЕЛЬСТВО РУССКОЕ ТВО
ОБЩЕСТВО



Russian Institute, Columbia University
Russian Archival Series, No. 1

Peter A. Garvi
ZAPISKI SOTSIAL DEMOKRATA
(1906-1921)

Oriental Research Partners
Newtonville, Ma.
1982



КИЛЬВАТЕРНАЯ КОЛОННА ТРАНСПОРТОВ В ДНИ ПОСЛЕДНЕЙ ЭВАКУАЦИИ
1920 г.

А. ВЕТАУГИНЪ

АВАНТЮРИСТЫ ГРАЖДАНСКОЙ ВОЙНЫ



П А Р И Ж Ъ

1921

А. А. Лодыженский

ВОСПОМИНАНИЯ



PREFACE

The Russian Revolution of 1917-1921 undeniably is one of the main events of the 20th century. It seems that hundreds books and thousands articles describing it in all details are published annually in all languages. Nevertheless there is still no comprehensive history of it published in any language, and it is widely believed that the best book on this subject to date is W.H. Chamberlin's The Russian Revolution 1917-1921, first published in 1935.

One of the least explored fields in the history of the Russian Revolution is the history of armies, political parties, and movements of various kinds which unsuccessfully resisted the domination of the Bolsheviks during the five years of the civil war*.

After their defeat and emigration the enemies of Bolsheviks published a many of books - memoirs as well as historical studies. With the rare exceptions of works published by well known political figures such as P.N. Miliukov or A.F. Kerensky, Western scholars have disregarded this works. There are several reasons for this negligence. One of them is that these books were published all over the world in very small editions by people who had no or very little connections with each other. This made bibliographical control over them practically impossible thereby hindering their availability to scholars. On other hand Soviet bibliographers publish many good bibliographies listing Soviet works on the revolution that are easily accessible for everybody. As a result, the Russian civil war is seen mostly through the eyes of the Bolsheviks, and this slanted history greatly distorts the the actual event**.

*Though the traditionally established dates of the Russian Revolution are 1917-1921, the last organized anti-Bolshevik forces left Russia as late as November 1922.

**There are many examples of how distorted are views on the Russian Revolution held by otherwise educated people, but one of the most shocking is the accusation by the well-known erudite Isaac Asimov that General Kornilov attempted to restore the Tsar. (see: In Memory Yet Green. New York: Doubleday, 1979. p. 25)

PREFACE

The present bibliography of Russian emigre memoirs is intended to help Western scholars to find Russian sources that represent a wide spectrum of political views and opinions from the left-wing communists to right wing nationalists who have been fortunate to escape prosecution and bring their version of events to public attention.

This volume contains only those memoirs that were published separately or were included in collections of memoirs. It is our hope that works published in numerous Russian emigre magazines will be included in the next volume of this bibliography.

All items included in this volume have been seen by the compiler. This limitation excluded a comparatively large number of books currently unavailable through general means of retrieval, such as national and international interlibrary loan. All entries are in Russian and in Russian alphabetical order. The Russian entry is followed by the name of the author and in English translation, and includes annotation, listing major events and people described in the book. We included in the annotation as much factual data as possible excluding the authors' opinions and feelings. Names of people are included in cases when they either appear very often throughout a book or an author describes a meeting with the person in sufficient detail. The index includes authors and subjects. Names of the authors are marked by an asterisk.

The bibliography is divided into several parts according to subject. Since most of the memoirs cover more than one topic, the decision of choosing one as the most important in a particular book is very subjective. Different people probably would have assigned some entries to different chapters. Subject entries in the index will be helpful in such cases. Those books which were hard to classify were included in Miscellanea, which also contains books that were discovered after the numeration and the index for other chapters was created.

We wish to thank Mr. Gerald Wager and Mr. Robert Aarons for their aid in correcting and proofreading.

FEBRUARY REVOLUTION

1. Аронсон, Григорий Яковлевич

Революционная юность: воспоминания 1903 - 1917. New York: 1961. 245 с. Inter-University Project on the History of the Menshevik Movement; No. 6.

[Aronson, G.Ia. Revolutionary youth]

Childhood in Gomel (1890s). Pogrom in 1903. The Committee of the Russian Social Democrat Workers Party in Polesse. The Bund in the 1900s. The February Revolution in Vitebsk. Kornilov's mutiny. Reaction to the October Revolution in Vitebsk. Criticism toward memoirs of B.Pinson. Dispute with Bolsheviks.

Alekseev, Mikhail Vasilevich; Pinson, B.

2. Брагин, Александр Павлович

Смешное в страшном: материалы для характеристики генерала Л. Г. Корнилова. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1927. Белое Дело; Т. 3. с. 59-65.

[Bragin, A.P. The comical in the fearful]

Arrival of commandant Colonel Inskerveli to Bykhov prison and his meeting with Kornilov. Kornilov's escape from prison. Arrival of Savinkov to Novocherkassk. Corrections of facts by A.S. Lukomskii in Beloe Delo v. 4 p. 220-222.

3. Бубликов, Александр Александрович

Русская революция: впечатления и мысли очевидца и участника. New York: 1918. 160 стр.

[Bublikov, A.A. The Russian Revolution]

Author was a commissar for railroads of the Provisional Government. The State Duma at the beginning of the February Revolution. Policy of the Provisional Government and personal profiles of its members. Railroads in the summer of 1917. Criticism toward financial policy of the Provisional Government.

Nikolai Nikolaevich, Grand Duke; Nicholas II; Alekseev, Mikhail Vasil'evich; Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich; Kornilov, Lavr Georgievich; Kolchak, Aleksandr Vasil'evich.

4. Булгаков, Валентин

Революция на автомобилях: Петроград в феврале 1917 года. На Чужой Стороне; Т. 6. стр. 5 - 52. Берлин: Ватага; Прага, Пламя, 1924.

[Bulgakov, V. The revolution on wheels]

Arrival in Petrograd. Crowds in the streets. Lynching of policemen. Gossip. Speeches at the Duma. Visit to Kerenskii.

Gippius, Zinaida Nikolaevna; Merezhkovskii, Dmitrii Sergeevich; Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich; Kerenskaia, Olga Lvovna.

5. Винавер, Роза Георгиевна

Воспоминания Розы Георгиевны Винавер, жены члена 1-ой Государственной Думы Максима Моисеевича Винавера. New York: 1944. 139 с.

[Vinaver, R.G. Memoirs]

Printed 6 copies. One copy in the New York Public Library. Childhood in Moscow 1880-90. Expulsion of Jews from Moscow. Meeting with M.M. Vinaver and return to Moscow. Creation of the Party of the People's Liberty (K.D.). The Party's leadership. Life during the war and the revolution. The Crimean government. The Principi Islands. Life in France. The Republican-Democratic Union.

Vinaver, Maksim Moiseevich; Sev, Leopold Aleksandrovich; Petrunkevich, Ivan Ilyich; Kokoshkin, Fedor Fedorovich; Rodichev, Fedor Izmailovich; Muromtsev, Sergei Andreevich; Miliukov, Pavel Nikolaevich; Maklakov, Vasilii Alekseevich.

6. Вишняк, Марк Вениаминович

Цань прошлому. New York: Изд-во им. Чехова, 1954. 409 с.

[Vishniak, M.V. Tribute to the past]

Childhood in Moscow. The Moscow School No. 1. The University of Moscow. The University of St. Petersburg. Student riots in 1902. The Society for History and Philosophy. Freiburg University. Student riots in 1904 and arrest on Dec. 5. Joining the Party of Socialist-Revolutionaries. The December Mutiny in Moscow. The Congress of the S-R. Party (1905). The St. Petersburg House of Preliminary Imprisonment (1907). Literary and political activity in emigration. Exile to the Naryn province (Koliashchevo, 1910-1911). Military service (The 139th Morshanskii Regiment). Work at The "Granat" encyclopedia. Service at the military hospital no. 207 during World War I. Socialist parties during the World War I. The Committee of the Union of Cities. The February Revolution in Moscow. The Special Conference for Preparation of election to the Constituent Assembly. The congress of the S.-R. Party (summer of 1917). Newspaper "Delo Naroda." The Extraordinary Investigative Commission on Actions of the Tsarists Ministers. The Democratic Conference. The Preparliament. Arrest at 2.23.1918. Interrogation by the Cheka. The Constituent Assembly.

Sventsitskii, Valentin Pavlovich; Sher, Vasilii Vladimirovich; Fondaminskii, I.I.; Zenzinov, Vladimir Mikhailovich; Rudnev, Vadim Viktorovich.

7. Воронович, Николай Владимирович

Записки председателя совета солдатских депутатов. Архив Гражданской Войны; Т.2 с. 9 - 102. Berlin: Русское Творчество, [1922].

[Voronovich, N.V. Notes of a chairman of the Soviet of Soldier's

Representatives]

The February Revolution in Luga (barracks of the Mounted Guard). Meeting of commanders of regiments of the Guard. Murder of officers. Arrival of Lebedev, member of the Duma. Creation of the Luga Soviet of the Soldier's Deputies. Offensive of the Cavalry toward revolutionary Petrograd. Disarmament of the Leib-Borodinsky Regiment. Meetings of The Luga Soviet. The Congress of Peasants. Ultimatum of the Luga Soviet to the Bolsheviks. The 1st All-Russian Congress of Soviets. Kornilov's mutiny (The Corps of Gen. Krymov) and arrest of Krymov. Elections to the the City Duma. Trip to the Caucasus.

Shulgin, Vasilii Vitalevich; Guchkov, Aleksandr Ivanovich; Lebedev, Pavel Pavlovich; Riazanov, David Borisovich; Lebedev, Gen.

8. Врангель, Николай Георгиевич

Воспоминания: от крепостного права до большевиков.

Berlin: Кн-во «Слово», 1924. 256 с.

[Vrangel', N.G. Memoirs: from serfdom to Bolsheviks]

Childhood. Everyday life of the family. Life in Zheneva in 1864-1867. Work for the Russian Administration in Poland. Service at the Mounted Guard. Jewish pogrom in Rostov-na-Donu. Service as a Civil Judge in Western Russia; horse thieves. Prosecution of sects in the Northern Caucasus. Commercial and industrial development in the Caucasus in the 1890s-1900s. Project of the City of Romanovsk. Gold mines on the Lena River. The Revolution of 1905. The January 9th shooting. Peasants riots. The beginning of World War I in Paris. Street riots in St. Petersburg in February 1917. Murder of policemen. Labor duty for bourgeoisie. The Red terror. Escape from St. Petersburg on German Red Cross train.

Bakunin, Mikhail Aleksandrovich; Dokhturov, Dmitrii Petrovich; Nikolai Konstantinovich, Grand Duke; Skobelev, Mikhail Dmitrievich; Sushchev, Nikolai Nikolaevich; Krivoshein, Apollon Konstantinovich; Witte, Sergei Iulyevich; Abaza, Aleksandr Andreevich; Vrangel, Petr Nikolaevich.

9. Вырубова, Анна Александровна

Страницы из моей жизни. Berlin: 1923. 199 с.

[Vyubova, A.A. Pages of my life]

Also published in Russkaia Letopis', v.4 pp. 15-193, and Freilina Ee Velichestva. Riga: Orient, 1928. 263 p. which includes "Дневник" (The Diary) falsified by P. Shchegolev on the basis of the real letters of Vyubova. Commentaries by Karachevtsev, S.

The author's family. Acquaintance with the Empress. Stories of the Empress about her youth. Duties at the court. Shipwreck of the tsar's yacht "Shtandart." Everyday life of the royal family in Livadia and Tsarskoe Selo. The railroad catastrophe of 1.2.1915.

Visit to the Stavka. The murder of Rasputin. The abdication of Nicholas II. Imprisonment in the Peter-and-Paul Fortress. Exile to Finland and imprisonment in the Sveaborg's Fortress. Return to Petrograd. A prison in Vyborg (1918). Life in Petrograd in 1919-1920. Escape to Finland.

Taneev, Alexandr Sergeevich; Rasputin, Grigorii Efimovich.

10. Граф, Гарольд Карлович

На «Новике»: Балтийский флот в войну и революцию. Munchen: P. Ольденбург, 1922. 480 с.

[Graf. G.K. On "Novik"]

Military actions during World War I on the Baltic Sea. The February Revolution in the Baltic Fleet. The Black Sea Fleet in 1918. Suppl.: the list of officers of "Novik", list of ships of the Baltic fleet for March 1, 1917, losses of the Russian Navy.

Bakhirev, M.K.; Razvozov, A.V.; Shchastnyi, A.M.; Verderevskii, D.N.

11. Греков, А. Н.

Союз казачьих войск в Петрограде в 1917 году. Донская Летопись; Т. 2. стр. 229-283.

[Grekov, A.N. The Union of the Cossack Regiments in Petrograd in 1917]

The All-Cossack Congress of 3.23.1917. Work of the Provisional Council of the Union of the Cossack Regiments. The 2nd Congress July 1-13, 1917. Suppression of the Bolshevik's mutiny in July. Kornilov's Mutiny. The October Revolution. In text: list of members of the Provisional Council.

Kornilov, Lavr Georgievich; Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich.

12. Демкин, П. И.

Петроградская городская Дума в первые дни смуты. Русская Летопись; Т. 6. стр. 141-158. Paris: Русский Очаг, 1922.

[Demkin, D.I. Petrograd City Duma in the first days of the mutiny]

The February Revolution in Petrograd. Leading role of the left wing members of the Duma. The session of the Petrograd Duma, Feb. 27, 1917. Purishkevich's speech against Alexandra Fedorovna.

Ivanov, S.V.

13. Демьянов, А.

Моя служба при Временном Правительстве. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 4. стр. 55-120. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1922.

[Dem'ianov, A. My service in the Provisional Government]

The Soviet of Workers' Deputies and the State Duma at the end of

Feb. 1917. Arrest of Shcheglovitov. The 2-nd Department of the Ministry of Justice. The Minor Council of Ministers.

Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich; Pereverzev, Pavel Nikolaevich; Zarudnyi, A.S.

14. Добровольская, О.

Из воспоминаний о первых днях революции. Русская Летопись; Т. 3. стр. 188-192. Paris: Русский Очаг, 1922.

[Dobrovolskaia, O. From the reminiscences of the first days of the revolution]

Author was a wife of the Minister of Justice N.A. Dobrovolskii. Encounters with A.F. Kerenskii. Meeting between Kerenskii and Nicholas II.

15. Завадский, С. В.

На великом изломе: отчет гражданина о пережитом в 1916-1917 годах. Архив Русской Революции Т. 8. стр. 5-42. Т.11. стр. 5-73.

[Zavatskii, S.V. At the great fracture]

Author was an attorney for the Petrograd Chamber of Justice. Describes cases of his responsibility involving Khrustalev-Nosar, Sukhomlinov, Rubinshtein, Manasevich-Manuilov, and the case of the murder of Rasputin. Part 2: Legal practice of the Provisional Government.

16. Карабчевский, Николай Платонович

Что глаза мои видели. Berlin: Изд. О. Пьяковой, 1921. 2 т. (Т. 1. В детстве. 167 с. Т. 2. Революция и Россия. 168 с.)

[Karabchevskii, N.P. What my eyes have seen]

Childhood in Nikolaev. Life in a rich family (1850-1860). Home education. V.2: Jewish question in Russia. Russian society on the eve of the revolution. The trial of the 193. Conversation with Lopukhin on public reading concerning the Kishinev Pogrom. The trial of Kobzyev. The 25th anniversary of author's work as a lawyer. Trip to the front. The February Revolution. Meetings with Kerensky. The defense of people arrested by the Provisional Government.

Kuznetsov, Aleksandr Dmitrievich; Kuznetsov, Apollon Dmitrievich; Karabchevskaia, Efrosinya Ivanovna; Kerensky, Aleksandr Fedorovich; Breshko-Breshkovskaia, Ekaterina Dmitrievna.

17. Коренев, С.А.

Чрезвычайная комиссия по делам о бывших министрах. Архив Русской Революции. Т.7. стр. 14-33. Berlin:

1922.

[Korenev, S.A. The Extraordinary Commission on the activities of former ministers]

The Extraordinary Investigative Commission on the Investigation of Abuse of Power by the Officials (existed from May to November of 1917) was created by the Provisional Government for investigation of possible violations of law by the former Tsarist officials. Interrogation of people connected to the case of Beliaev and Malinovskii. Visit to Polkovnikov on Oct. 25, 1917 with the request to save the Commission's archives. The murder of Tumanov. The Winter Palace at the beginning of November.

Beliaev, ; Golitsyn, Nikolai Dmitrievich; Beletskii, Stepan Petrovich; Rennenkampf, Pavel Karlovich; Lenin, Vladimir Il'ich; Zinov'ev, G.S.

18. Краснов, Петр Николаевич

На внутреннем фронте. Архив Русской Революции; Т.1. стр. 97-190. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1921.

[Krasnov, P.N. At the internal front]

Condition of the Russian Army from April to December of 1917. The 1st Kuban Cossack Division. Mutiny of the 3rd Infantry division. Murder of F.F. Linde. Trip to the Stavka. Kornilov's Mutiny. Arrest in Pskov. Interrogation. The 3rd Cavalry Corps. Offensive at Petrograd at the end of Oct. 1917. Capture of Gatchina and Tsarskoe Selo. Imprisonment by the Bolsheviks. Return to the Don region.

Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich; Voitinskii, Vladimir Savelyevich; Stankevich, Vladimir Benediktovich; Polkovnikov, G.;

19. Лавров, Иван Александрович

На рубеже. Харбин: Изд-во Зайцева, [1938?]. 178 с. [Lavrov, I.A. On the frontier]

Author was a commissar of the Provisional Government for the Irkutsk Province in 1917. Work of governmental offices in Irkutsk in 1917. Taking of power by the Bolsheviks. Rebellion of cadets of the Irkutsk Military School in Nov.-Dec. 1917.

Pilts, A.I.; Tsereteli, Iraklii Georgievich; Nikitin, Podpolk.

20. Лисовой, Я.

Итоги одного из уговоров: по воспоминаниям и документам штаба 28 пехотной дивизии. Белый Архив; Т. 2-3. с. 11-40. Paris: 1928.

[Lisovoi, Ia. The results of one of the persuasions]

Visit of the Allies' officers to the division. Text includes a report of the author on refusal of some soldiers to obey orders, and fighting during July 7-12, 1917 at the front of Shaludki-Kunava.

Peshkov, Zinovii Mikhailovich.

21. Лисовой, Я.

Революционные генералы. Белый Архив; Т. 1: с. 51-70. Т. 2: с. 41-53. Paris: 1926-1928.

[Lisovoi, Ia. The revolutionary generals]

Personal profiles of military officers who served in the Red Army. Their activity during 1917.

Kamenev, Sergei Sergeevich; Bonch-Bruevich, Mikhail Dmitrievich; Zaitsev, Ananii Dormidontovich; Fishenzon, Moisei (Tollini).

22. Ломоносов, Юрий Владимирович

Воспоминания Ю.В. Ломоносова о мартовской революции 1917 года. Стокгольм - Berlin: 1921. 86 с.

[Lomonosov, Yu.V. Memoirs of the March Revolution]

Author was in charge of the management of railroads. Movements of military trains during the February Revolution. Prevention of the regiments of Gen. N.I. Ivanov from arrival at Petrograd. Abdication of Nicholas II.

Bublikov, Aleksandr Aleksandrovich.

23. Лопухин, Владимир Борисович

Воспоминания. Минувшее; т. 1. с. 9-98. Paris: Atheneum, 1986.

[Lopukhin, V.B. Memoirs]

Meeting with Trotsky. Former employees of the Ministry of Foreign Affairs in 1918. Financial and industrial activity during 1918. Trusts "Ekros," and "Hermes." Arrest in 1918. The Cheka prison in Petrograd. Commentaries p. 64-98.

24. Мазуренко, К. И.

На «Славе» в Рижском заливе. Jordanville, N.Y.: 1949. 71 с.

[Mazurenko, K.I. On board the "Slava" in the Riga Gulf]

Attempts of the German Fleet to break through into the Gulf of Riga. Fighting between Russian and German ships at the end of July 1915. Fighting with shore batteries at Ragozem Peninsula in September. Naval battles in the Summer of 1916. Mutinies of seamen at Kronstadt in February 1917. Massacre of officers. Military operations in the Fall of 1917. Destruction of the battleship "Slava" Oct. 4, 1917.

Vaksmut, Anatolii Petrovich; Viazemskii, Sergei Sergeevich; Rybaltovskii, Iulii Iul'yevich.

25. Мансыров, С.П.

Мои воспоминания о Государственной Думе: 1912-1917 г. Историк и Современник; Т. 2. стр. 5-45. Т. 3. стр. 3-44. Berlin: 1922.

[Mansyrov, S.P. My reminiscences of the State Duma]

Election to the 4th State Duma in Riga. The ethnic problems during the elections. Profiles of parties and groups in the Duma. Work of Duma's commissions. Work of the Duma's faction of the Party of People's Liberty The budget commission. Ministers of 1913-1914. Jewish influence. The Progressive Block. Role of the Duma in the February Revolution. Speeches at meetings of soldiers. Trip to Kamenets-Podolsk in March 1917.

26. Милицын, С.В.

Из моей тетради: последние дни Преображенского полка. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 2. стр. 170-193. Berlin: Медный Всадник,

[Militsyn, S.V. From my notebook]

Records from a diary for June 1917 -- March 1918. Joining the Preobrazhenskii Regiment. Service. Attitude of servicemen toward bolshevism. Guarding of the Tavricheskii Palace. Shooting at the demonstration in support of the Constituent Assembly. Plundering of wine warehouses. Political struggle in the regiment. Formation of a detachment for the Whites in Petrograd.

27. Милюков, Павел Николаевич

Воспоминания. New York: Изд. им. Чехова, 1955. 2 т. (438, 397 с.) (Repr. of v.2 - Chalidze Pub., 1982. 397 p.)

[Miliukov, P.N. Memoirs]

Childhood in Moscow. The 1st Moscow Gymnasium. The University of Moscow. Marriage and dissertation. Public activity. Exile to Riazan. Trip to the Balkans and the United States (1895-1905). Return to Russia. Arrest. The St. Petersburg prison. (1900). "The Union of Unions." The Project of the State Duma. Creation of the Constitutional-Democratic Party. The 1st State Duma. The Vyborg manifest. The 2nd Duma. The 3rd Duma. Analysis of the Russian foreign policy in the Balkans. The 4th Duma. The Progressive Block. The delegation of members of the Duma to the Allies. The February Revolution. The Provisional Government. The question of the Ukrainian independence. Disagreements among members of the government. The 1-st Congress of Soviets.

28. Милюков, Павел Николаевич

История второй русской революции; Т. 1. Вып. 1. Противоречия революции. София: Российско-Болгарское книгоиздательство, 1921. 248 стр.

[Miliukov, P.N. The History of the second Russian revolution]

The 4th State Duma and its role in the February Revolution. The Provisional Government. Negotiations with the Ukrainian delegation. Contradictions between socialists and democrats. The July Crisis.

29. Минцлов, Сергей Рудольфович

Трапезондская эпопея: дневник: Киев, Трапезонд, Финляндия. Berlin: Сибирское кн-во, 193?. 380 стр.

[Mintslov, S.R. The Trabzon epic]

The diary from Sept. 6, 1915 to Dec. 31, 1918. The occupation of Trabzon (Turkey) by the Russian Army. Fortifications of Trabzon. Corruption and bribery in the Russian Army. Petrograd in 1917. Struggle between the Reds and the Whites in Finland and atrocities against Russians.

Shvarts, Aleksei Vladimirovich; Iudenich, Nikolai Nikolaevich; Pal'chevskii, Vladimir Aleksandrovich;

30. Мстиславский, С. (Масловский)

Пять дней: начало и конец Февральской революции. Berlin: Изд-во З.И. Гржебина, 1922. 161 стр. Летопись Революции. 2е изд.

[Mstislavskii, S. Five days]

The mutiny of the Volynskii Regiment. Attempt of the government to suppress the revolution. The Duma headquarters of the revolution. Creation of the Provisional Government. Probing on correctness of conditions of detention of Nicholas II in Tsarskoe Selo. The October Revolution. The 2nd Congress of the Soviets. The Constituent Assembly.

Engelgardt, Colonel; Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich; Chernov, Viktor Mikhailovich.

31. Набоков, Владимир Дмитриевич

Временное правительство. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 1. стр. 9-96.

[Nabokov, V.D. The Provisional Government]

Street riots in Petrograd. The State Duma in March 1. Conference of members of the Provisional Government and Grand Duke Mikhail. Writing the text for Mikhail's abdication. Creation of the Office of the Provisional Government. Termination of the State Council. Arrest of Nicholas II. Daily work of the Provisional Government. The July Crisis. The Council of the Republic. The October Revolution. The Committee for the Salvation of the Motherland and the Revolution. The All-Russian Commission for Elections to the Constituent Assembly. Arrest and imprisonment in the Smolny. Departure to the Crimea.

Shingarev, Andrei Ivanovich; L'vov, Georgii Evgenyevich; Guchkov, Aleksandr Ivanovich; L'vov, V.N.; Tereshchenko, Mikhail Ivanovich; Miliukov, Pavel Nikolaevich; Tsereteli, Iraklii Georgievich.

32. Никитин, Борис Владимирович

Роковые годы: новые показания участника. Paris:

1937. 271 с.

[Nikitin, B.V. The fatal years]

Appointment as a head of the Department of Counter-Espionage of the Petrograd Military Region in 1917. German spies in Petrograd. The conversation between Guchkov and Gen. Alekseev. The Bolsheviks' propaganda. Collaboration with the intelligence of the Allies. Meetings with the ambassador of Sweden. Discovery of the German spy network and its connections with Lenin. Connections of Chernov with German intelligence. Arrest of Zhelezniakov. Connections of the Bolsheviks with the Germans. The July Crisis. Attempt to arrest Trotsky. Arrest of Steklov. The case of General Gurko. Kornilov's Mutiny. Skirmishes in the Transcaucasia between the detachment of Bicherakhov and the Turkish Army near Derbent.

Pereverzev, Pavel Nikolaevich; Polovtsev, Petr Aleksandrovich; Stepin; Steklov, Ovsei Moiseevich; Mikhail Aleksandrovich, Grand Duke; K. [Kolyshko, Iosif Iosifovich];

33. Нольде, Б. Э.

В.Д. Набоков в 1917 г. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 7: с. 5-13.

[Nolde, B.E. V.D. Nabokov in 1917]

Abdication of Grand Duke Mikhail. Nabokov's work as a head of the Office of the Provisional Government. Evaluation of his political activity in the summer of 1917.

34. Оберучев, Константин Михайлович

В дни революции: воспоминания участника великой русской революции 1917-го года. New York: Народопрравство, 1919. 143 с.

[Oberuchev, K.M. At the days of the revolution]

Life in exile in America in 1916. Appointment as a military commissar in Kiev. Visits to the front lines. Appointment as a head of the Kiev Military Region. The Ukrainian national movement. Ukrainian influences in the army. The Bolshevik propaganda. Kornilov's Mutiny. Destruction of the Army. The Copenhagen Conference.

Brusilov, Aleksei Alekseevich; Kaledin, Aleksei Maksimovich; Kornilov, Lavr Georgievich.

35. Оберучев, Константин Михайлович

Воспоминания. New York: Изд. Группы почитателей памяти К.М. Оберучева, 1930. 443 стр.

[Oberuchev, K.M. Memoirs]

The Mikhailovskoe Artillery School. The Mikhailovskaia Artillery Academy. The People's Will Party. Imprisonment in the Peter-and-Paul Fortress. The trial of Ginsburg. Trip to Turkestan (1890s). Emigration to Switzerland (1913-14). Trip to the United States in

1916. Life in America in 1916. Appointment to the position of military commissar in Kiev. Visits to the front lines. Appointment as head of the Kiev Military Region. Ukrainian national movement. Ukrainian influences in the army. The All-Ukraine Army Congresses. Inspection of garrisons. Formation of regiments from the prisoners of war. Polubot'ko's Mutiny (July 5-7, 1917). Hetman Polubot'ko Regiment. The Central Rada and agreement with the Provisional Government. Trip to the Stavka, Moscow, and Petrograd. The Bolshevik propaganda. Kornilov's Mutiny. The Committee for Salvation of the Revolution in Kiev. The Kiev city government. The All-Ukrainian Congress of Peasants (May, 1917). Resignation and emigration. The Copenhagen Conference.

Ginsburg, Sof'ia Mikhailovna; Kollontai, Aleksandra Mikhailovna; Piatakov, Leonid Leonidovich; Piatakov, Iurii Leonidovich; Oboleshev, Gen. Kirienko, Ivan Ivanovich (Kas'ianovich?); Kornilov, Lavr Georgievich; Savinkov, Boris Viktorovich;

36. Оберучев, Константин Михайлович

Офицеры в русской революции. New York: Первое русское изд-во в Америке, 1918. 46 с.

[Oberuchev, K. Officers in the Russian Revolution]

Meeting with Brusilov. Mutiny in the city theater in Chernovitsy in 1917.

Photo of author.

37. Ознобишин, Алексей Александрович

Воспоминания члена IV Государственной Думы. Paris: Из-во Сияльской, 1927. 263 с.

[Oznobishin, A. Memoirs of the member of the 4th State Duma]

The Classical gymnasium in Wilno. The Imperial School of Law. Work at the Criminal Department of the Ministry of Justice. Hunting. Work as Civil (Mirovoi) Judge in Rezhitsa (Vitebsk province). Civil Leader of Gentry. A member of the 4th State Duma. Trip with a delegation to England (1916). The State Duma in February-March 1917.

Protopopov, Aleksandr Dmitrievich.

38. Пантюхов, Олег Иванович

О днях былых: семейная хроника Пантюховых. Maplewood, N.J.: Durand House, 1969. 315 с.

[Pantiukhov, O. Of past days]

Ancestors and parents. The Knorring family. Childhood in Tiflis. The Military School of Tiflis. The Pavlovskoe Cavalry School. Service in Tsarskoe Selo. The Russian scouts. Fighting in the Moscow Kremlin in Oct. 1917. The Crimea in 1919.

Portraits: Author and his relatives.

39. Пархоменко, Терентий Васильевич

Воспоминания. Paris: 1967. Russian Emigre Archives (Материалы Российского Военно-Исторического архива в Париже); т. 2. стр. 1-198.

[Parkhomenko, T.V. Memoirs]

Childhood in a peasant family (1880s). Work at a railroad in Krasnovodsk. Service in the Preobrazhenskii Regiment. Everyday life in the regiment. Participation in the revolution. Life in emigration.

40. Пешехонов, Александр Васильевич

Первые недели. На Чужой Стороне; Т. 1: с. 253-319.

Прага: 1922. [Peshekhonov, A. The First weeks]

Author describes his experience as a commissar of the Duma for the Petrograd Region of Petrograd from Feb. 27 to the end of March. Demonstrations in Petrograd. The Literary Commission of The Soviet of Workers Deputies. The Tavricheskii Palace in February 27. The Revolutionary Commissariate of the Petrograd Region. The 2nd Submashin Gun Regiment. Meetings on streets. Criminal activity during first weeks after the revolution. Permissions of the Soviet for publications of periodicals. Establishing of local governments.

41. Полнер, Тихон Иванович

Жизненный путь князя Георгия Евгеньевича Львова: личность, взгляды, условия деятельности. Paris: 1932. 309 с.

[Polner, T.I. Life of Prince Georgii Evgenyevich Lvov]

Book is based on conversations with G.E. Lvov, personal friendship, and documents. Childhood and youth in Tambov province. The Polivanov Gymnasium in Moscow. The Tula Zemstvo. The Russo-Japanese war. The 1st State Duma. The Vyborg Manifest. The Zemstvo Union. Creation of the Provisional Government. Confrontation between the Provisional Government and the Soviet. Resignation from the position of Prime Minister. Lvov's story of his imprisonment in Ekaterinburg (1918). Trip to the U.S.A. via Siberia and Japan. Meeting with President Wilson. Diplomatic activity in Paris. The Russian Diplomatic Council. Help to Russian refugees. The Union of the Zemstvo and Urban Officials in Paris. Visit to the U.S.A. in 1921.

42. Половцев, Петр Александрович

Дни затмения: записки главнокомандующего войсками Петроградского военного округа генерала П.А. Половцева в 1917 г. Paris: Возрождение, [1927]. 206 с.

[Polovtsev, P.A. Days of the eclipse]

The Military Commission of the Duma in Feb. 1917. The Caucasian

Native Division in 1917. The Women Battalion of Death. Tactics of the Bolsheviks on political meetings. The July mutiny. Kornilov's Mutiny. The North Caucasus in the fall of 1917.

Pal'chinskii, Petr Ioakimovich; Guchkov, Aleksandr Ivanovich; Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich; Gots, Abram Rafailovich.

43. Попов, Константин С.

Воспоминания кавказского гренадера: 1914-1920. Белград: Русская тип., 1925. 208 с.

(Popov, K.S. Memoirs of the Caucasian grenader)

Mobilization of the 13th Leib-Grenaderskii Erivanskii Regiment. Military actions near Grodno. Fighting in Galicia in 1915. The Tsarskoe Selo Hospital no. 3. Trench warfare (Krevo-Smogon, 1916). The 192nd Reserve Infantry Regiment. The Tiflis Mikhailovskoe Military School in 1917. The Cadet Shock Battalion. Savinkov's speech to the battalion.

44. Попов, Константин С.

Г.г. офицеры: очерки. Paris: Изд-во Е. Сияльской, 1929. 119 с.

(Popov, K.S. The officers)

Everyday life and traditions of an unnamed regiment during the war and the revolution.

45. Рейн, Георгий Ермолаевич

Из пережитого: 1907-1918. Berlin: Изд-во «Парабола», 1936. 2 т. (viii, 275; 311 с.)

(Rein, G.E. From the past)

V. 1. The Medical Council. Struggle against epidemic of cholera. Murder of Stolypin. The Commission on Revision of Medicine and Sanitary Laws and its projects. V. 2. The 3rd and the 4th State Dumas. The Zemskii and the Urban Unions during World War I. Main State Department of Public Health. Conspiracies against the Tsar's government. Street riots in Petrograd. Arrested ministers in the Tavricheskii Palace. Life in Kiev in summer of 1917. Ukrainefication of the Ukraine. The Extraordinary Investigative Commission of the Provisional Government (session of May 29, 1917) Change of governments in Kiev in 1918-1920.

Elizaveta Fedorovna, Grand Duchess; Oldenburgskii, Aleksandr Petrovich; Shingarev, Andrei Ivanovich.

46. Родзянко, Михаил Владимирович

Государственная Дума и Февральская 1917 г. революция. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 6. с. 5-80. Berlin: 1922.

Пр. изд. Valley Cottage, N.Y.: Multilingual Typesetting, 1986. 377 с. включает «Крушение

империи.»

[Rodzianko, M.V. The State Duma and the February 1917 Revolution]

Public opinion before and during World War I. Confrontation between the Duma and the government. The Special Council for the Defense. Demoralization of the army. Street riots in Petrograd. The beginning of the February Revolution. The Provisional Committee of the Duma. The abdication of Nicholas II. Actions and mistakes of the Provisional Government.

Shturmer, Boris Vladimirovich; Rasputin, Grigorii Efimovich; Protopopov, Aleksandr Dmitrievich; Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich.

47. Руднев, Владимир Михайлович

Правда о царской семье. Русская Летопись; Т. 2. с.39-58. 188-192. Paris: Русский Очаг, 1922.

[Rudnev, V.M. The truth about the family of the tsar]

The Extraordinary Investigative Commission on the Investigation of Abuse of Power by the Officials. Results of interrogations.

Rasputin, Grigorii Efimovich; Vyubova, Anna Aleksandrovna; Khvostov, A.N.

48. Рузский, Николай Владимирович

Пребывание Государя Императора в Пскове 1 и 2 марта 1917 г. Русская Летопись; Т. 3. с. 161-187. Paris: Русский очаг, 1922. Литературная запись Величковский, С.

[Ruzskii, N.V. Emperor in Pskov on 1st and 2nd of March 1917]

Meeting with Nicholas II. Conversation with Rodzianko. Members of Duma with Nicholas II. Abdication.

49. Савинков, Борис Викторович

Записки Бориса Савинкова. в книге: Гутман, А. Россия и большевизм. Шанхай: 1921. Прил.: стр. I-VIII, I-IV, I-X.

[Savinkov, B.V. Notes]

Crisis of the Provisional Government at the end of July, 1917. Introduction of capital punishment. Kornilov's mutiny. Meeting with Kornilov on Kerenskii's suggestion to introduce Kornilov into the government. Details of murder of General Dukhonin.

50. Савинков, Борис Викторович

К делу Корнилова. Paris: Union, 1919. 28 с.

[Savinkov, B.V. On the Kornilov affair]

Request to appoint Kornilov as the commander of the South-West Front. Meeting at the Stavka (July 16, 1917). New members of the Provisional Government. Kornilov's arrival in Petrograd. Project on

capital punishment. Conspiracy against the government in the army. The cablegram of Prince L'vov on changes in the government. Misunderstanding of events of Kornilov's mutiny on both sides.

Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich; Kornilov, Lavr Georgievich.

51. Свечин, Владимир Владимирович

Светлой памяти Императора Великомученика Николая II. Paris: 1933. 30 с.

[Svechin, V. In memoriam of the Emperor-martyr Nicholas II]

Episodes from the life of Nicholas II which prove his good heart, kindness, and influence at the court. Inspection of his imprisonment in Tsarskoe Selo by Maslovskii.

52. Семенов-Тянь-Шаньский, В.П.

Главный Земельный Комитет. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 12. с. 291-294. Berlin: 1923.

[Semenov-Tian-Shanskii, V.P. The Main Land Committee]

Author was a deputy of the representative of the Minister of Justice in the Main Land Committee. Work of the Committee during the Summer of 1917.

Tiutriumov, M.I.

53. Симанович, Арон

Распутин и евреи: воспоминания личного секретаря Григория Распутина. Рига: Изд-во Историческая библиотека, [193?] 207 с.

[Simanovich, A. Rasputin and Jews]

Introduction to the Court (1906). Appearance of Rasputin, his life and habits. Everyday life of the Court. Gossip about Count Orlov being the real father of Alexis. Rasputin's protection of Jews. Meeting of Jewish representatives with Rasputin in the apartment of Sliozberg and their complaint about Grand Duke Nikolai Nikolaevich. Dismissal of Nikolai Nikolaevich. Supernatural abilities of Rasputin. His influence over Russian policy. Author's arrest in March, 1917. Interrogations. Release for a bribe. Escape to Kiev. Purishkevich's attempts to arrange pogroms in Kiev. Connections between white officers and criminals in Odessa. Confrontation with Purishkevich in Novorossiisk.

Nicholas II; Rubinshtein, Dmitrii.

54. Синегуб, Александр

Защита Зимнего дворца: 25 октября - 7 ноября 1917 г. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 4 с. 121-197. Berlin: 1922.

[Sinegub, A. The defense of the Winter Palace]

The School of Subaltern Officers of the Engineer Corps Oct. 25, 1917. Siege of the telephone station by cadets. Arrival at the

Winter Palace. The Women Battalion of Death. Arrival and departure of Cossacks. Attempts to organize defense of the palace. Arrest of the Provisional Government by Antonov. A refuge for neutral officers.

55. Скородинский, Николай Александрович

Потеря Россией Зимнего Дворца 25 октября 1917 г. Глава из воспоминаний о годах 1892-1972 «О минувшем ради будущего». London, Ont.: Заря, 1983. 67 с.

[Skorodinskii, N. The loss of the Winter Palace by Russia]

Author was in the forces which defended the Winter Palace. Description of siege, behavior of cadets, conduct of attacking forces.

Rozhin, Mikhail.

56. Слиозберг, Генрих Борисович

Цела минувших дней: записки русского еврея. Paris: 1933-34. 3 т. (304, 331, 377 с.)

[Sliozberg, G.B. Affairs of the long past days]

V.1. Childhood in the shtetl Kaliboki. The Poltava Gymnasium. Pogroms of 1881-1882. Russian-Jewish press. Public life in St. Petersburg. The University of St. Petersburg (the 1880s). The University of Heidelberg. The Department of Law in Lyons. Russian lawyers. Trials of the 1880s-1890s. The St. Petersburg Juristic Society. The Jewish community of St. Petersburg. V. 2. Antisemitism in the Russian government (the 1890s). The Jewish Colonizing Society. The governmental actions toward Jews. Zionism in Russia. V. 3. The Beilis Affair. The Kishinev Pogrom. The Bureau of Defense of the Jews. The Bund. Pogroms of 1905. The State Dumas. The Committee for Emancipation of Jews. The Jewish question during World War I. Jewish senators in 1917. Reforms of the Provisional government. Emancipation of Jews. The October Revolution. Everyday life under the Soviet regime. Emigration.

57. Смирнов, М.И.

Адмирал Александр Васильевич Колчак во время революции в Черноморском флоте. Историк и современник; с. 3-28. Berlin: 1923.

[Smirnov, M. Admiral Aleksandr Vasilyevich Kolchak During the revolution on the Black Sea Fleet]

The mutiny at the Black Sea Fleet in June of 1917. Trip of the author and Kolchak to Petrograd for a report on events to the Provisional Government.

58. Снессарев, Николай Васильевич

Смирительная рубашка. Berlin: 1923. 330 с.

[Snessarev, N. The Strait jacket]

Mainly author's views on international politics and the Russian Revolution. The February Revolution in Petrograd. Emigration to Finland in April 1917. Russians in England in 1919. Jewish question and the revolution.

59. Соколов, Борис

Защита Всероссийского Учредительного Собрания. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 13. с. 5-70. Berlin: 1924.

[Sokolov, B. The Defense of the All-Russian Constituent Assembly]

Political mood of soldiers at the front in 1917. The Congress of the South-Western Front in Berdichev (Nov. 1917). Attitude of different classes of Russian society toward political parties. Position of the S.-R. Party toward the Bolsheviks. The Committee for the Defense of the Constituent Assembly. The Military Commission of the S.-R. Party. The Semenovskii and Preobrazhenskii Regiments. Attempt to arrest Lenin. Shooting by Bolshevik troops at the demonstration for support of the Constituent Assembly. The session of the Constituent Assembly.

60. Спиридович, Александр Иванович

Великая война и Февральская революция: 1914-1917. New York: Всеславянское изд-во, 1960-1962. 3 т. (308, 239, 315 с.)

[Spiridovich, A.I. The Great War and the February Revolution]

Foreign and internal policy of Russia from the point of view of the Imperial court. Details of court life. Personal profiles of members of government and courtiers. Conspiracies against Nicholas II in 1916-1917. Street riots in St. Petersburg. Attempts of Gen. Khabalov to suppress revolution. Actions of the government from Feb. 27 to March 2. Actions of Bublikov against Emperor's train. Arrival of Shulgin and Guchkov to the Stavka. Abdication of Nicholas II.

Vyrubova, Anna Alexandrovna; Rasputin, Grigorii Efimovich; Protopopov, Aleksandr Dmitrievich; Ruzskii, Nikolai Vladimirovich

61. Станкевич, Владимир Бенедиктович (Stanka, Vladas)

Воспоминания: 1914-1919. Berlin: Изд-во Ладыжникова, 1920. 356 с.

[Stankevich, V.B. Memoirs]

The first days of World War I. The Pavlovskoe Military School. Work on defense line of Petrograd. The February Revolution in Petrograd. The Executive Committee of the Workers and Soldiers Deputies. Work as the Commissar of the Northern Front. Kornilov's Mutiny. The October Revolution. Tsarskoe Selo in November 1917. In

the Stavka in Mogilev. The Brest-Litovsk Peace Treaty. Escape to Lithuania.

Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich; Savinkov, Boris Viktorovich; Kornilov, Lavr Georgievich.

62. Степун, Федор Августович

Бывшее и несбывшееся. New York: Изд-во им. А.П. Чехова, 1956. 2 т. (396, 429 с.)

[Stepun, F. What took place and dreams which didn't]

Childhood in Moscow. The Mikhailovskoe Real School. Trip to Europe. Literary life in Moscow in 1910s. Military service in the 12th Siberian Brigade during the war. The February Revolution. The 1st Congress of the Soviets. The July Crisis. The October Revolution. The State Exemplary Theater. Lecturing in Moscow in 1918-1919. Life in the village of Ivanovka. Exile to the Western Europe.

63. Суханов, Николай Николаевич (Гимнер)

Записки о революции. Berlin: Изд-во Гржебина, 1922-23. 7 т. Летопись революции; Т. 1.

[Sukhanov, N. Notes on the revolution]

Author was one of the leaders of the right S.-R.'s. Detailed description of the major political events between Feb. 21 and Oct. 27 of 1917. Gives personal profiles of leaders of political parties and prominent public figures. V. 1: Feb. 21 to March 1; V. 2: March 1 to Apr. 3; V. 3: Apr. 3 to May 6; V. 4: May 6 to July 8; V. 5: July 8 to Sept. 2; V. 6: Sept. 2 to Oct. 22; V. 7: Oct. 22 to Oct. 27.

64. Суховилов, И.

Жизнь без царя. Русская Летопись; Т. 6. с. 167-217. Paris: Русский Очаг, 1924.

[Sukhovilov, I. Life without the Tsar]

The 125th Kurskii Regiment. Change in the form of addressing officers. Meeting of soldier-deputies with Kaledin. Life in trenches. Atrocities toward civilians. Desintegration of discipline in the Army. Return to the author's native village. Soviet rule in the Orenburg Province. Trip to Archangel. Antisoviet mutiny in Archangel.

65. Тимирев, Сергей Николаевич

Воспоминания морского офицера: Балтийский флот во время войны и революции, 1914-1918 гг. New York: Изд. Американского О-ва для изучения русской морской истории, 1961. 172 с. Зарубежная Морская Библиотека; Т. 78.

[Timirev, S.N. Memoirs of the Navy officer]

The Baltic Fleet before the war. The Staff of the Baltic Fleet.

Defense of the Gulf of Riga. Purchase of ships from Japan. The cruiser "Baian." The February Revolution in Revel. Destruction of the discipline in the Navy by the Bolsheviks.

Port. of the author. Kolchak, Aleksandr Vasilyevich; Nepenin,

66. Торнау, Сергей Александрович

С родным полком: 1914-1917. Berlin: 1923. 144 с.

[Tornau, S.A. With my regiment]

The Preobrazhenskii Regiment. Mobilization in 1914. Battles near Lublin. The offensive in Galicia. The trench war in Lomzha. The Battle of the Stokhod River. The February Revolution in Yalta. Work as a communication officer with the American military mission. Return to the regiment. The Preobrazhenskii Regiment in the summer-fall of 1917. Escape from Petrograd. List of officers of the regiment killed during the war.

67. Трагедия России. Шанхай: Изд. ревнителей светлой памяти Государя Императора при Свято-Николаевском Храме-памятнике в г. Шанхае, 1942. 120 с.

[The Tragedy of Russia]

Tkhorzhenskii, I.I. Emperor Nicholas II as a ruler. Fon-Denn, Iuliia Aleksandrovna. The Notes. (The Empress and the court in March of 1917. Burning diaries and documents. House arrest of Nicholas II. Arrest of Vyubova)

Aleksandra Fedorovna; Nicholas II; Vyubova, Anna Aleksandrovna.

68. Троцкий, Лев Давидович

История русской революции. Berlin: Изд-во «Гранит», 1931-1933. 3 т. (530, 387, 480 с.)

[Trotsky, L.D. The History of the Russian Revolution]

V. 1: The February Revolution. Analysis of Russia in 1917. Preparation for the palace revolution. The February Revolution. Leading role of the Bolsheviks. Capture of power by the other parties. The Executive Committee of the Soviet of the Workers and Soldiers Deputies. Personal profiles of the Bolshevik leaders. The 7th (April) Conference of the Bolsheviks. The April offensive. The 1st Congress of the Soviets (June 3, 1917).

V. 2, parts 1,2. The July Crisis. Kornilov's mutiny. The State Conference in Moscow. Antibolshevik campaign in the press. The 6th Congress of the VKP(b). The Democratic Congress (Sept. 14). The ethnic question. The Military-Revolutionary Committee. The siege of the Winter Palace. The Congress of Soviets.

69. Фокке, Джон Гугович

На сцене и за кулисами Брестской трагикомедии: мемуары участника Брест-Литовских переговоров. Архив

Русской Революции; Т. 20. с. 4-207. Berlin: Слово, 1930.

[Fokke, D.G. On and behind the stage of the Brest-Litovsk tragicomedy]

The armistice in the front lines. Trip to Brest. Meetings and personal relationships among members of different delegations during breaks. Return to Petrograd. The conference with Trotsky. Suicide of Gen. Skalon. The 2nd meeting in Brest. The Ukrainian Delegation. Karakhan's profiteering. Speeches and discussions. Arrival of Trotsky. The 2nd round of negotiations. The problem of Ukrainian independence. Treaty with the Ukraine. Trotsky's announcement on cessation negotiations and dismissing the Army.

Port. of the author and participants. Skalon, Vladimir Evstafyevich.

70. Хаджиев, Разак Бек Хан

Великий Бояр: ген. Л.Г. Корнилов. Белград: Кн-во Суворин и Ко., 1929. 397 с.

[Khadzhiev, R.B. The Great Boiar]

The Tekinskii Mounted Regiment, 1916-1917. Fighting in Transcarpatia. Kornilov's personal guards. The Stavka. Kornilov's trip to Petrograd in Aug. 1917. The Kornilov mutiny and imprisonment in Bykhovo. Escape toward the Don Cossack Territory. Help from local Jews. Ambush by peasants. Separation of group. Capture by the Red Army. Escape to the Ukraine. Arrival of Kornilov. The Icy campaign. Death of Kornilov.

Golitsyn, Vladimir Vasilyevich; Savinkov, Boris Viktorovich; Suvorin, Aleksei Alekseevich; Aron, Rotmistr.

71. Церетели, Ираклий Георгиевич

Воспоминания о Февральской революции. Paris: Mouton and Co., 1963. 2 т. (492,429 с.). Ecole Pratique des Hautes Etudes. Sixieme section: sciences economiques et sociales. Etudes sur l'Histoire, l'Economie et la Sociologie des Pays Slaves. V. 7.

[Tsereteli, I.G. The memoirs on the February Revolution]

First days of the revolution in Irkutsk. Creation of the coalition government. The Policy of the Provisional Government. Revolutionary changes in the Army. Relationship among European Socialist parties. The offensive in July. The ethnic question. The July Crisis. Declaration of the government of July 8.

Akselrod, Pavel Borisovich; Gots, Abram Rafailovich; Guchkov, Aleksandr Ivanovich; Dan, Fedor Ilyich; Kamenev, Lev Borisovich; Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich; Lenin, Vladimir Ilyich; Martov, Iulii Osipovich; Miliukov, Pavel Nikolaevich; Nekrasov, Nikolai Vissarionovich; Sukhanov (Gimmer), Nikolai Nikolaevich; Skobelev, M.I.; Tereshchenko, Mikhail Ivanovich; Trotskii, Lev Davidovich;

Chkheidze, Nikolai Semenovich.

72. Шидловский, Сергей Илиодорович

Воспоминания. Берлин: Изд-во Отто Кирхнер, 1923. 2 т. (224, 214 с.) Историческая библиотека.

[Shidlovskii, S.I. Memoirs]

Building a church in a village. Folk customs of local peasants. The Peasant Bank. Appointment as a director of The Department of Agriculture. The author's estate in 1905. Elections to the 1st Duma. Work at the 3rd Duma as a deputy of a chairman. Financial situation of delegates to the Duma. The Duma's Land Commission Stolypin's reforms. The October Party in the 3rd and 4th Dumas. Escape from Germany to Russia in the Summer of 1914. The Progressive Block in the 4th Duma. The February Revolution and creation of the Provisional Government. The order no. 1. Abdication of Nicholas II. The land question in the Duma. The State Conference. Kornilov's Mutiny. The October Revolution. Everyday life in Petrograd in 1917-18, the Cheka. The Church Sobor (Aug. 1917). Escape to Estonia.

Port. of the author. Sukhomlinov, Vladimir Aleksandrovich; Stolypin, Petr Arkadyevich; Goremykin, Ivan Logginovich; Shingarev, Andrei Ivanovich; Chernov, Viktor Mikhailovich; Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich.

73. Шульгин, Василий Витальевич

Дни. Белград: Кн-во М.А. Суворин и Ко. «Новое Время», 1925. 310 с.

[Shul'gin, V. Days]

Attack at the newspaper "Kievljanin" on Oct. 13, 1905. Demonstrations in Kiev. The Jewish pogrom. Creation of the Progressive Bloc and its work. The mystical power of Rasputin. The Duma on the eve of the revolution. The Provisional Committee of the State Duma. The leaders of the Duma during the February Revolution. Creation of the Provisional Government. Negotiations between the Committee of the State Duma and the Executive Committee of the Soviet of Worker's and Soldier's Deputies. Trip to the Stavka to request Nicholas II to abdicate. Meeting in the railroad shops. Attempt to persuade Grand Duke Mikhail to accept the throne.

Shingarev, Andrei Ivanovich; Miliukov, Pavel Nikolaevich; Shidlovskii, Sergei Illiodorovich; Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich; Rodzianko, Mikhail Vladimirovich; Nicholas II; Guchkov, Aleksandr Ivanovich.

74. Александрова, Вера Александровна

Пережитое: 1917 - 1921 г.г. New York: 1962. 83 с.
Inter-University Project on the History of the Men-
shevik Movement. Paper no. 12.

[Aleksandrova, V.A. What I have lived through]

Courses for women in Odessa. Moving to Moscow in 1917. Bol-
sheviks' victory. Newspaper "Utro Rossii." "Tsentralkan'." Union of
the health insurance groups. Visits to the author's husband S.
Shwartz in the Vladimir Prison (1921). Falsification of elections
by the Bolsheviks.

75. Александрович, А.

Записки певца. New York: Изд-во им. Чехова, 1965.
409 с.

[Aleksandrovich, A. Notes of a singer]

Childhood and youth in Nizhnii Novgorod. The Mariinskii Theater
(1900s-1910s) The A.P. Petrovskii Opera School. the St. Petersburg
department of the Dalcroze School. The "Nash Theater." Actors in
St. Petersburg in the summer of 1917. Concerts during 1918-1919.

Preobrazhenskaia, O.O.; Napravnik, Eduard Frantsevich; Ziloti,
Aleksandr Ilyich; Shaliapin, Fedor Ivanovich; Diaghilev, Sergei
Pavlovich; Pitoev, Georgii Ivanovich.

76. Алмазов, Борис

Распутин и Россия: историческая справка. Прага:
Акц. об-во «Славянское издательство», 1922. 303 с.

[Almazov, B. Rasputin and Russia]

World War I gossip about Rasputin's activity and his influence.
Trip of Rev. Vostorgov over Russia with propaganda of the Black
Hundred's ideas and his dispute with Rasputin. Countess Ignatev's
salon. Rasputin's appearance at the court. Struggle between pro-
and anti- Rasputin parties. Rasputin's financial connections.
Examples of Rasputin's influence at the court. Personal encounters
of the author with Rasputin at E.D.Lesnenko's home. The murder of
Rasputin. Fate of Rasputin's family after the revolution. Exhuma-
tion of Rasputin's grave and cremation of the body in March of
1917.

77. Амфетеатров, Александр Валентинович

Горестные заметы: очерки Красного Петрограда.
Berlin: Грани, 1922. 219 с.

[Amfiteatrov, A.V. Notes of sorrow]

Series of articles against communist regime, based on author's
own experience of living in Petrograd in 1917 - 1920. Tagantsev's
conspiracy. The visit of H.G. Welles to Petrograd. Vyborg in 1920.

78. Ананьин, Евгений Аркадьевич

Из воспоминаний революционера: 1905 - 1923 г.г.
New York: 1961. 75 с. Inter-University Project on the
History of the Menshevik Movement. No. 7.

[Ananyin, E.A. From the reminiscences of a revolutionary]

Russian political emigration in Paris in the 1900s. Mensheviks
in St. Petersburg in the 1905 - 1906. Arrest and a deportation
point (1906). Life in Berlin in 1908. Journal "Nasha Zaria" in
Paris (1910). The Basel congress (1912) Life in Nervi (Italy) in
1915 - 1918. Return to Russia. Visit of foreign communists to
Petrograd.

Akselrod, Pavel Borisovich; Antonov-Ovseenko, Vladimir Alek-
sandrovich; Martov, Iulii Osipovich; Mussolini, Benito; Cachin,
Marcel.

79. Аничкова, Софья Ивановна (Таубе)

Загадка Ленина: из воспоминаний редактора. Прага:
Морской Журнал, 1935. 223 с.

[Anichkova, S.I. The mystery of Lenin]

Lynching of policemen in 1917 in Petrograd. Conversation with
Volodarskii on the Red terror. Journal "Novye Iskry" of a factory
"Expedititsiia zagotovleniia gosudarstvennykh bumag." Meeting with
Lenin in the Kremlin. A school of ballet. Conversation with
Zinoviev. Public readings of poetry in the Red Army clubs. Religion
in the USSR. Antisemitism. Counterfeiting practice of the Soviet
government. Many examples of antisoviet folk-lore.

Gumilev, Nikolai Stepanovich; Reisner, Larisa; Volodarskii,
Moisei Markovich; Lunacharskii, Anatolii Vasilevich; Lenin,
Vladimir Ilich; Zinoviev, Grigirii Evseevich.

80. Аронсон, Григорий Яковлевич

Россия в эпоху революции: исторические этюды и
мемуары. New York: 1966. 258 с.

[Aronson, G.IA. Russia in the epoch of the revolution]

Collection of articles describing everyday life and political
events in Russia in 1917 - 1921 based partly on author's reminis-
cences. Arrival of Lenin in Petrograd in April, 1917. Meeting with
General Alekseev on the eve of Kornilov's mutiny. English delega-
tion in Moscow in 1920. Meeting of the Russian Red Cross in Nov.,
1918. Artistic life in Moscow in 1918-1920. Index of names.

Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich; Tsereteli, Iraklii Geor-
gievich; Lenin, Vladimir Ilyich; Alekseev, Mikhail Vasilyevich;
Kuskova, Ekaterina Dmitrievna; Gorkii, Aleksey Maksimovich.

81. Ауэрбах, В.А.

Революционное общество: по личным воспоминаниям.
Архив Русской Революции; Т.14. с. 5-38. Т. 15. с. 49-

99. Berlin: 1924-1925.

[Auerbakh, V.A. Revolutionary community]

Author was a Russian businessman. His impression of events in St. Petersburg in 1917. The July mutiny of Bolsheviks. Preparation for the siege of the Winter Palace. Russian industry in 1918 and role of industrialists. Trips to Kharkov. Visit to the Headquarters of the Cheka in Kharkov. Kharkov's anarchists. Civil selfdefense. Industry and industrial labor unions. The "Metallist" trade union and labor conflict. Trip from St. Petersburg to Ekaterinodar in 1918.

Pal'chinskii, Petr Ioakimovich; Filonenko, Maksimillian Maksimillianovich; Nikiforova, Marusia.

82. Бертенсон, Сергей Львович

Вокруг искусства. Холливуд: 1957. 413 с.

[Bertenson, S.L. Around art]

Childhood in St. Petersburg. Musicians. The University of St. Petersburg, Department of History and Philology. The University of Heidelberg. The Society for the Defense and Protection of Monuments of the Arts and Antiquities. The Red Cross during World War I. Reorganization of theaters during 1917. Confrontation of actors and Soviet authorities. The Moscow Art Theater (MKhAT) in 1918. The road show in Kharkov and capture of Kharkov by the White Army. Performance tour in Europe. Return to Moscow in 1922. Second tour in Europe and the United States. Detailed description of theatrical performances and actors in Russia (1880s-1910s) and performances of the MKhAT in the 1920s. Savina, Mariia Gavrilovna; Stanislavskii, Konstantin Sergeevich; Nemirovich-Danchenko, Vladimir Ivanovich; Vrangeli, Nikolai Nikolaevich; Shteingel', baron.

83. Бородин, Николай Александрович

Идеалы и действительность: сорок лет жизни и работы рядового русского интеллигента, 1879 - 1919. Berlin - Paris: 1930. 208 с.

[Borodin, N.A. Ideals and reality]

The University of St. Petersburg (1879 - 1885). Student riots. Apprehension in the manege of the Mikhailovskii Regiment. The group "Emancipation of Labor." Life in Uralsk in 1885 - 1890 and 1893 - 1899. Development of industry and fishing. Business trips to the Western Europe and to the U.S.A. in 1891 - 1893. Fishing industry in St. Petersburg. The First Duma. The Vyborg manifesto and the trial. St. Petersburg's prison. The Second Duma. The Society for Better Relationship between Russia and the U.S.A. In the U.S.A. with the mission on behalf of the Provisional Government. Anti-Bolshevik activity in Moscow and Leningrad in the 1917 - 18. Omsk: the Siberian Directory and Kolchak's government.

84. Бочарникова, Мария Александровна

В 1-м Петроградском женском батальоне: 1917. Из воспоминаний старшего унтер-офицера 2-ой роты 1-го Петроградского женского батальона. Fresno, Cal.: Faulty Press, 1973. Russian Emigre Archives (Материалы Российского Военно-Исторического Архива в Париже); Т. 2. с. 199 - 235.

[Bocharnikova, M.A. In the 1st Women Battalion of Petrograd]

Formation of the battalion in 1917. Troubles of military service. Siege and capture of the Winter Palace. Life of the battalion's soldiers after the October Revolution. Shooting of the demonstrators supporting the Constituent Assembly. Preparation for revolt. Arrest and imprisonment in the Peter-and-Paul Fortress (Jan. 1918). Trip to the South.

85. Бунин, Иван Алексеевич

Окаянные дни. Лондон, Канада: Заря, 1974. 201 с. 1-st ed. Собрание сочинений; Т. 10. Berlin: Петрополис, 1935.

[Bunin, I.A. Damned days]

Notes from the diary describing author's everyday life and feelings in Moscow in 1918, and in Odessa in 1919. Notes by S. Kryzhitskii deciphering abbreviated names. Index.

Portrait of Bunin by Bakst.

86. Бурцев, Владимир Львович

Мой приезд в Россию в 1914 г.: из воспоминаний. Paris: Иллюстрированная Россия, 1933. Былое: новая серия; т. 1-2. с. 7-69, 5-55. Приложение к журналу «Иллюстрированная Россия»; Т. 46-47.

[Burtsev, V.L. My arrival in Russia in 1914]

Arrest upon arrival. Imprisonment in the Peter-and-Paul Fortress. The trial and exile in Bogucharskoe (The Turukhan Province, Siberia). Amnesty. Agent-provocateurs among Bolsheviks. Arrest after the October Revolution. Imprisonment in the Peter-and-Paul Fortress and in the Petrograd prison "Kresty." Release from prison and exile in Finland. The civil war in Finland.

Beletskii, Stepan Petrovich; Sukhomlinov, Vladimir Aleksandrovich; Madel'; Shneur, Vladimir Konstantinovich.

87. Вацетис, Иоаким Иоакимович

Гражданская война: 1918 год. Память; Т. 2. с. 7 - 81. Paris: 1979.

[Vatsetis, I.I. The civil war]

Author was a colonel of the Russian Army and the chief-commander of the Red Army in 1918 - 1919. The mutiny of the Left S.-R's, July 6-7, 1918. Service as a commander of the Eastern Front. In text:

Report on strategic situation to Lenin. In notes: list of publication of the other parts of Vatsetis' memoirs.

Lenin, Vladimir Ilyich; Trotskii, Lev Davydovich; Bonch-Bruевич, Mikhail Dmitrievich.

88. Верцинский, Эдуард Александрович

Год революции: воспоминания офицера генерального штаба за 1917 - 1918 год. Таллин: 1929. 60 с.

[Vertsinskii, E.A. The year of the revolution]

Author was a major-general, a chief of staff of the Infantry Division of the Guard. The February revolution in Petrograd. Service in the staff of the 18th Army Corps and of the 8th Army of General Kornilov. Commanding of the Infantry Division of the Guard. The Stavka (Jan. 1918). Description of the meeting at the office of the Narkom of the Military Affairs Podvoiskii (2.7.1918). Meeting of high ranking officers in the Smolny in presence of the Politburo (Feb. 1918).

Kornilov, Lavr Georgievich; Podvoiskii, Nikolai Ilyich.

89. Ветлугин, А. (Рындзюн, Владимир Ильич)

Авантюристы Гражданской войны. Paris: Земгор, 1921. 187 с.

[Vetlugin, A. Adventurers of the civil war]

Former officers of the Russian Army in the Red Army. Anarchists in Moscow. Struggle between Sorokin and Avtonomov in the North Caucasus. Ukrainian atamans.

Dzerzhinskii, Felix Edmundovich.

90. Ветлугин, А. (Рындзюн, Владимир Ильич)

Герои и воображаемые портреты. Berlin: Русское творчество, 1922, 246 с.

[Vetlugin, A. Heroes and imaginative portraits]

Collections of essays on policies of fighting parties of the civil war and everyday life during the civil war.

91. Вилькицкий, Борис Андреевич

Когда, как и кому я служил под большевиками. Fresno, Cal.: Faulty Press, 1974. Russian Emigre Archives (Materials from Russian Military Historical Archives in Paris). V. 5. p. 1 - 55.

[Vil'kitskii, B.A. When, how, and to whom I served under the Bolsheviks]

The February Revolution in Revel. The Main Administration for Hydrography (1918). Connections with the Anti-Bolshevik groups. Preparations for and coup d'etat in Arkhangel. The "Zakupsbyt" and The "Tsentsrosoiuz." Use of The Northern Sea Way for supply of the White armies. Escape from Murmansk on the icebreaker "Minin."

Collaboration with the Soviet Government in exploration of new sea ways in the Arctic Ocean (1923-1924).

Pepeliaev, V.N.; Chaplin, Georgii Ermolaevich.

p. 1-10: Solodkov, Iu.N. Rear-Admiral B.A. Vilkitskii 1855-1961.

92. Виноградский, Н.Н.

Совет общественных деятелей в Москве: 1917 - 1919 г. На Чужой Стороне; Т.9. с. 91 - 103. Берлин: Ватага; Прага: Пламя, 1925.

(Vinogradskii, N.N. The Council of Public Figures in Moscow)

This is a testimony given to the Cheka on the case of the "Tactic Center." History and activity of the Center. Names are replaced by initials.

93. Воейков, Владимир Николаевич

С царем и без царя: воспоминания последнего дворцового коменданта Государя Императора Николая II. Гельсингфорс: 1936. 432 с.

(Voeikov, V.N. With and without the Tzar)

Everyday life in the Winter Palace in St. Petersburg and the summer palace in Livadia (The Crimea). Sport in Russia before the Revolution. The World War I. The Revolution. Military censorship. Abdication of Nicholas II. Imprisonment in the Peter-and-Paul Fortress. Sukhomlinov's affair. Miasoedov's affair. The Ukraine in 1918. The murder of Count Keller.

Nicholas II; Rasputin, Grigorii Efimovich; Nikolai Nikolaevich, Grand Duke; Andronnikov, M.M.; Paleologue, Maurice; Sesure, Comte de; Vyubova, Anna Aleksandrovna; Orlov, V.N.; Rodzianko, Mikhail Vladimirovich; Polivanov, Aleksei Andreevich; Gerardi, Colonel; Ivanov, Nikolai Iudovich; Aleksandra Fedorovna.

94. Волков, Алексей Андреевич

Около царской семьи. Paris: 1928. 95 с.

(Volkov, A.A. Near the Tzar's family)

Author was a servant of Grand Duke Pavel Aleksandrovich. Everyday life of the Romanovs untill they were imprisoned in Ekaterinburg.

Nicholas II; Aleksandra Fedorovna.

95. Воронов, С.

Петроград - Вятка в 1919 - 20 году. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 1, с. 241 - 256. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1921.

(Voronov, S. Petrograd - Viatka in 1919 - 1920)

Everyday life: troubles and reaction of different classes of society to Soviet rule.

96. Врангель, М.Д.

Люди-звери. Русская Летопись; Т. 6. с. 159 - 166.
Paris: Русский Очаг, 1924.

[Vrangel', M.D. People-animals]

The murder of Georgii Mikhailovich Vrangel and escape of the author to a convent.

Vrangel, Georgii Mikhailovich.

97. Врангель, М.Д.

Моя жизнь в коммунистическом раю. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 4. с. 198 - 214. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1922.

[Vrangel', M.D. My life in the communist paradise]

Mother of general P.N. Vrangel, describes her life in Petrograd in 1918 - 1920. The Museum of Petrograd in the Anichkov Palace. Escape to Finland in the fall of 1920.

98. Гиппиус, Зинаида Николаевна

Петербургский дневник. Память; Т. 4 с. 353-373.

[Gippius, Z.N. The Petersburg diary]

Excerpts from the missing part of the Gippius' diary dated from Oct. 27, 1917 till Oct.22, 1918. Attempts to negotiate with Bolsheviks release of arrested members of the Provisional Government.

Manukhin, Ivan Ivanovich.

99. Гиппиус, Зинаида Николаевна

Синяя книга. Петербургский дневник 1914-1918. Белград: 1929. 234 с. Русская библиотека; Т. 6.

[Gippius, Z.N. The Blue book. The Petersburg diary]

Dated from Aug. 1914 to Nov. 1917. Most is devoted to meetings with people during spring and summer of 1917. April-Aug. of 1917 on life in Kislovodsk.

Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich; Kartashov, Anton Vladimirovich; Merezhkovskii, Dmitrii Sergeevich; Savinkov, Boris Viktorovich; Zenzinov, Vladimir Mikhailovich.

100. Горелик, Анатолий

Анархисты в Российской революции. [Буэнос Айрес]: Рабочая Издательская Группа в Аргентине, 1922. 63 с.

[Gorelik, A. Anarchists in the Russian revolution]

Author was a secretary of the local chapter of Anarchist movement in Ekaterinoslav. Exiled from Russia in 1921. Activity of anarchists in Russia in 1917 - 1922. Destruction of the movement by Bolsheviks. Strikes in Moscow in 1920. Hunger strike of anarchists in the Taganskaia Prison (1921).

101. Гурович, А.

Высший Совет Народного Хозяйства: из впечатлений года службы. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 6. с. 304-331. Berlin: 1922.

[Gurovich, A. The Supreme Council for the National Economy]

Meeting with the head of the Department of Finance of the Moscow Ispolkom Kuzovkov. Legal practice of the VSNKh. Personal profiles of members of the Prezidium of the VSNKh.

Psherva; Larin, Iu. (Lurye, Mikhail Zalmanovich); Krasin, Leonid Borisovich.

102. Ц-ва, П.

Москва - Петроград 1917-1925 гг. Белый Архив, Т. 2-3, с. 81-111. Paris: 1928.

[D-va, D Moscow - Petersburg 1917-1925]

American help during starvation in Russia. Requisition of the church property. Help of American and British religious organizations against epidemic of malaria in the Volga region. Funeral of the Patriarch Tikhon. Emigration to Finland.

103. Данилов, И.

Воспоминания о моей подневольной службе у большевиков. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 14. стр. 39-131. Т. 16. стр. 162-230. Berlin: 1924-25.

[Danilov, I. Recollection of my involuntary service to Bolsheviks]

Author was commander of the Dvinsk Military Region of the Northern Province. Military operations during July 1919 - Feb. 1920. The Shkurskii battalion. Propaganda of the S.-R. Party in the army. Registration of White officers after defeat of the Whites. Arrest. The Butyrskaya Prison. The Pokrovskii Concentration Camp. Release by a commission of the Cheka. The Russo-Polish War. Rebel forces in Byelorussia. The 4th Soviet Army. General structure of the Red Army and system of military education. Occupation of Lithuania by the Red Army. Recapture of Wilno by the Lithuanian Army. Jews of Pinsk. The detachment of Balakhovich in the Polish Army. Life in the Crimea till Jan. 1921. Gomel in 1921. Shifting to Simferopol. The Green movement in the Crimea. The Red Terror in the Crimea. Confiscation of valuables from civil population. Chaos in railroads. Machno's strategy of fighting. Standard of living in the Crimea. Service at the Gomel's Department of Food Supply. The NEP.

Kostandi, Sergei Petrovich; Mezhlauk, Valerii Ivanovich; Shuvaev, Dmitrii Savvich.

104. Данилов, Ю. Н.

Мои воспоминания об Императоре Николае II-ом и Вел. Князе Михаиле Александровиче. Архив Русской

Революции; Т. 19. с. 212-242. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1928.

[Danilov, Iu.N. My reminiscences about Emperor Nicholas II and Grand Duke Mikhail Aleksandrovich]

Abdication of Nicholas II. Encounter with Grand Duke in 1904.

105. Двинов, Борис Львович

От легальности к подполью: 1921-1922. Stanford: The Hoover Institution of war revolution and peace, 1968. 201 с.

[Dvinov, B.L. From legality to underground]

Activity of Mensheviks under the Soviet regime. Relationship with foreign delegation of the Social-Democratic Party. Meeting with Moscow Soviet in May 1921. Repressions against members of socialist parties. Index of names.

Astrov, Nikolai Ivanovich; Dan, Fedor Ilyich; Ezhov, S.O.; Liber, Mikhail Isaakovich; Rubin, I.I.; Iugov, A.A.

106. Демьянов, А.

Записки о подпольном Временном Правительстве. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 7. с. 34-52. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1922.

[Dem'ianov, A. Notes on underground Provisional Government]

Author was a chairman of the Minor Council of Ministers during the last months of the existence of the Provisional Government. Meetings of the ministers during November 1917 at his apartment. Discussion on the problem of recognition of the Bolsheviks authority. Release of the arrested members of the Provisional Government. The Committee for the Salvation of the Motherland and the Revolution. Meeting with Kaledin in Novocherkassk.

Prokopovich, S.N.

107. Донской, Р. (псевд.)

От Москвы до Берлина в 1920 г. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 1. с. 191-240; Т. 4. с. 215-238. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1922.

[Donskoi, R. From Moscow to Berlin in 1920]

Everyday life in Moscow in 1918-1920. Troubles during attempt to cross the Soviet-Polish border illegally. Attitude of the Polish authority toward Jews. Everyday life in Warsaw.

108. Дрейер, Владимир Николаевич, фон

На закате империи. Мадрид: 1965. 224 с.

[Dreier, V.N. At the decline of the empire]

2nd Orenburg Military School (1887-93). Pavlovskoe Infantry School. Military service in Turkestan. Service in an artillery brigade. The Academy of the General Staff. The Wilno Military

District. Lublin. Italian-Turkish War. Balkan War. World War I: Eastern Prussia. The 225 Infantry Lebedinskii Regiment. Mutiny of soldiers in March 1917. The 7th Cavalry Division in 1917. Kornilov's mutiny. The Romanian Front. Moscow in 1917-1918. Red terror.

Viranovskii, Georgii Nikolaevich; Natanzon, Rotmister. Ports.: author; Rennenkampf, Pavel Karlovich; Vrangel, Petr Nikolaevich.

109. Е-в, Сергей

Строители земного рая. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 20. Стр. 295-322. Berlin: Слово, 1930.

[E-v, S. Builders of the Earth paradise]

The People's Bank of the R.S.F.S.R. (1918). Opening of private safe deposit boxes. The Circle for the Study of Financial Problems. The Cheka search in the People's Commissariat for the Finance. Sources of the Soviet income in foreign currency. Work of the Bank's Department of the International Account.

Krestinskii, Nikolai Nikolaevich; Popov; Ganetskii, Iakov Stanislavovich; Roizman.

110. Еленевская, Ирина Эвальдовна

Воспоминания: 1. Петербург. 2. Жизнь русской эмиграции в Швеции. Стокгольм: 1968. 214 с.

[Elenevskaiia, I.E. Memoirs]

Everyday life of upper class family in St. Petersburg in 1900-1910. The Tagantseva Gymnasium. Life during the revolution. Life in Finland in 1918-1944 and in Sweden in 1944-1960s. Text includes author's poetry.

111. Жаба, Сергей

Петроградское студенчество в борьбе за свободную высшую школу. Paris: Изд-во Поволоцкого, [1924]. 61 с.

[Zhaba, S. The Petrograd students in struggle for freedom in the university]

The student movement for traditional university freedoms in 1919-1921.

112. Зайцев, Борис

Москва. [Paris]: Русские записки, 1939. 297 с. (2nd ed. Munich: TSOPE, 1960. 3rd. ed. Munich: 1973)

[Zaitsev, B. Moscow]

Personal profiles of literary and theatrical figures in Moscow in 1900 - 1910s. The Aleksandrovskoe Military School. The 192nd Infantry Regiment of Reserve during the summer of 1917. Meeting with Kamenev. The Literary Performance in the Polytechnical Institute. The conflict between the Comintern and the Writer's Pub-

lishing House. The Committee for Help to the Victims of Famine. Arrest and imprisonment in the Lubianskaia Prison.

Chekhov, Anton Pavlovich; Andreev, Leonid Nikolaevich; Glagol, Sergei; Bunin, Ivan Alekseevich; Bunin, Iulii Alekseevich; Aikhenvald, Iu.I.; Iartsev, P.M.; Butova, Nadezhda; Gershenzon, Mikhail Osipovich.

113. Зернов, Н. М. изд.

На переломе: три поколения одной московской семьи: семейная хроника Зерновых. Paris: ИМКА-Пресс, 1970. 478 с.

[Zernov, N.M. At the turning point]

The history of a family written by its members. Intellectual life in Moscow since the middle of the XIX century. Everyday life during the revolution and emigration to Constantinople through Georgia.

114. Зив, Г. А.

Троцкий: характеристика по личным воспоминаниям. New York: Народопрравство, 1921. 96 с.

[Ziv, G.A. Trotskii]

School years (1896). The beginning of political activity. Arrest and imprisonment in Odessa (1898-1900). The Butyraskaia Prison in 1899. Literary activity in exile. Activity during the revolution of 1905. Emigration. Speeches in America. Joining Lenin in 1917. Leadership in the Red Army.

115. Игнатьев, Владимир Николаевич

Жизнь одного химика: воспоминания. New York: 1945. 2 т. (560, 635 с.) Т. 1: 1867 - 1917; т. 2: 1917-1930.

[Ignat'ev, V.N. Life of a chemist]

Childhood in Moscow. The 3rd Moscow Military Gymnasium. The Mikhailovskaia Artillery Academy. The Russo-Japanese War. Work, related to chemistry of oil in the Mikhailovskaia Academy. The Chemical Committee during World War I. Collaboration with the Soviet Government during the revolution and the Civil war. The Petrograd Sovnarkhoz. The State Institute of Science and Technical Research. Work at the Prezidium of the VSNKh. Emigration in 1930.

116. Иконников, Николай Флегонтович

Пятьсот дней в тылу врага: отчет о командировке в Советскую Россию в 1918. Paris: 1933. нenum. с. (ротапринт)

[Ikonnikov, N.F. Five hundred days in the rear of the enemy]

The Glavsakhar. (The Leading Sugar Committee of the VSNKh). Trip to the Mariinskaia Sugar Factory in Kursk with a detachment of Kronstadt navy men. Creation and activity of the "Glavsakhar Con-

voy" for delivering sugar to Moscow. Staying in Kiev after its capture by the Whites. (1918-1919).

117. Казанович, А.

Поездка из Добровольческой армии в «Красную Москву»: май-июль 1918 г. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 7. с. 184-202. Berlin: 1922.

[Kazanovich, A. Trip from the Volunteer army to "Red Moscow"]

The goal of trip was to find possible financial help for the Volunteer Army from rich people in Moscow. Meeting with Miliukov in Novochoerkassk. Attitude of the "Right Center" toward the Volunteer Army. Negotiations with the "National Center." Underground military groups in Moscow. Negotiations with the French council.

Boldyrev, Vasilii Georgievich; Krivoshein, Aleksandr Vasilyevich; Keller, Fedor A.

118. Каминский, Сергей Владиславович (С. Каменский)

Век минувший: воспоминания. Paris: 1958. 193 с.

[Kaminskii, S.V. The century that passed]

Childhood in Tambov. The Tambov gymnasium. Arrest. The 2nd Moscow gymnasium (1899). The University of St. Petersburg (1901-1906). Work as a lawyer in Moscow. Life in St. Petersburg. The February Revolution. The Food Department of the Commissariat of the Liteiny Region. Work at the X-ray Institute in Petrograd.

Dushechkin, Iakov Ivanovich; Bisk, L.S.; Andronnikov, L.N.; Anibal, Leonid Nestorovich; Shevchenko, Vasilii Vasilyevich; Melnitskii, Konstantin Alekseevich.

119. Каминский, Сергей Владиславович (С. Владислав-лев)

Из записной книжки беженца. Paris: 1963. 86 с.

[Kaminskii, S.V. From a note book of a refugee]

Everyday life in Petrograd in 1920. Life of Russian emigres in France in 1920s-1950s. Encounters with Russian celebrities.

Bunin, Ivan Alekseevich; Shaliapin, Fedor Ivanovich.

120. Кобяков, Сергей

Красный суд: впечатления защитника в революционных трибуналах. Архив Русской Революции, Т. 7. с. 246-275. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1922.

[Kobiakov, S. The Red jurisdiction]

Author describes his experience in participation in the early Soviet trials. Cases of: Shchasnyi, Lockhart, The Union of the Trade and Industry, the French Mission, the General staff of the Navy, the excise office in Vladimir. Execution of suspects before trial.

(also published in: Sovremennye Zapiski, no. 8. 1921)

Lockhart, Robert

121. Кольман, Арношт (Эрнст)

Мы не должны были так жить. New York: Chalidze Publication, 1982, 367 с.

[Kol'man, A. We should not have lived like this]

Childhood in Prague. The 91st Budejovice Regiment. Offensive of the Austrian Army in Galicia. POW camps in Russia (1917-1918). The 3rd Congress of the Soviets. The 1st Moskovskii Red Guard Regiment. The Southern Front. Siberia. Work for the Comintern in Germany. The Agitprop. Repressions in the Soviet Union in the 1930s. Return to Czechoslovakia after World War II. Arrest in 1948. The Lubianskaia Prison. Release in 1952. The Soviet philosophy in 1960-1970. Index of names.

Lenin, Vladimir Ilyich; Hasek, Jaroslav; Stalin, Iosif Vis-sarionovich; Langer, Frantisek.

122. Котляревский, С.А.

«Национальный Центр» в Москве в 1918 г.: из показаний С.А. Котляревского по делу «Тактического Центра». На Чужой Стороне; Т. 8. с. 123-142. Берлин: Ватага; Прага: Пламя, 1924.

[Kotliarevskii, S.A. The National Center in Moscow in 1918.]

The first part of a note composed by author for Cheka on an-tisoviet activity in Moscow during the first months of the Soviet rule.

123. Кучин (Оранский), Георгий Пмитриевич

Записки. В книге Пвинов, Б. От легальности к подполью. Stanford: Hoover Institution, 1968. с. 165-196.

[Kuchin (Oranskii), G. Notes]

Underground activity of the Mensheviks in Russia in 1923.

124. Ларсонс, М. Я. (Лазерсон, Мориц Яковлевич)

На советской службе: записки спеца. Paris: Родник, 1930. 284 с.

[Larsons, M. At the Soviet service]

Life in Petrograd in 1917-1918. Shooting of the demonstrators supporting the Constituent Assembly. (Jan. 1918). Strike of the employees of Petrograd's banks. Business trip to Berlin in Sept. 1918. Negotiation on the purchase of locomotives in Sweden. The Department of Foreign Currency in Moscow. The Gokhran. (The State Storage of Valuables). Representation of the Department of Foreign Currency abroad. Selling of precious metals abroad. Minting of the Soviet silver coins in London. Soviet industrial spying. The trial of V.Kh. Brunovskii.

Besedovskii, Grigorii Zinovyevich; Pal'chinskii, Petr Ioakimovich; Lomonosov, Iurii Vladimirovich; Krasin, Leonid Borisovich; Brunovskii, Vladimir Khristianovich.

125. Леонид Канегиссер. Paris: 1928. 88 с.

[Leonid Kanegisser]

Aldanov, M. The story of acquaintance with Kanegisser and murder of Uritskii. Ivanov, G. Encounter with Kanegisser in the restaurant "Brodiachaia sobaka," visit to his home. Adamovich, G. Conversations with Kanegisser before the revolution. Poetry by Leonid Kanegisser and his portrait.

126. Линденберг, Владимир Александрович (Челишев)

Три дома: автобиография 1912-1918 гг. написанная в 1920 году. Munchen: Verlag Otto Sagner in Kommission. 1985. 88 с. Казак, Вольфганг, ред. Arbeiten und Texte zur Slavistik, 36.

[Lindenberg, V.A. Three homes]

Everyday life of a rich German family in Gireevo (1913-1917). Pogrom of Germans in 1915. Moscow in 1917.

Smirnova, Natal'ia Borisovna; Churkina, Aleksandra Petrovna. Ports.: Author, author's mother.

127. Лосский, Борис Николаевич

К «изгнанию людей мысли» в 1922 году. Русский Альманах, с. 351-362. Paris: 1981.

[Losskii, B.N. On "expulsion of men of thought" in 1922]

The list of scholars exiled from Russia. Intellectual life in Russia in 1921. Confiscation of Church valuables. Arrests of scholars.

128. Лукомский, Георгий Крескентьевич

Художник в русской революции: записки художественного деятеля. Berlin: E.A. Гутнов, 1923. 95 с.

[Lukomskii, G.K. An artist in the Russian revolution]

Artistic restoration and registration of former property of the Romanovs. Creation of a public museum out of private collections of Honenko in Kiev. Restoration of churches in Kiev.

129. Лундберг, Евгений Германович

Записки писателя: 1917-1920 г. Berlin: Огоньки, 1922. 294 с.

[Lundberg, E.G. Notes of a writer]

Dramatized description of everyday life in Russia in 1917-1920. Literary circles in Petrograd in 1918. Poles'e in 1920.

130. Лутохин, Палмат Александрович.

Советская цензура: по личным воспоминаниям. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 12. с. 157-166. Berlin: 1923.

[Lutokhin, D.A. Soviet censorship]

Publication of "Vestnik Literatury" in Moscow in 1921. Work of the Department of the Press of the GPU. Examples of prohibited publications. The magazine "Utrenniki." Text of the prohibited article of F.F. Zelinskii "Krasnaia nauka" (The Red Science). The magazine "Economist." Expulsion of liberal intellectuals from Russia.

Kaufman, A.E.

131. Майер, Н. В.

Служба в комиссариате юстиции и народном суде. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 8. с. 56-109. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1923.

[Maier, N.B. Service in the Commissariat of justice and People's Court]

The People's Commissariat of Justice in 1918. Evacuation of the Commissariat to Moscow. Working commissions and personal profiles of employees. The Commission for Criminal Investigation in Torzhok. First Soviet decrees on jurisdiction. Local courts in the Tver province. Work at the People's Court at Torzhok.

Krasikov, Petr Ananyevich; Panfilov, (jurist)

132. Марцинковский, Владимир Филимонович

Записки верующего: из истории религиозного движения в Советской России: 1917-1923. Прага: Автор, 1929. 322 с.

[Martsinkovskii, V.F. Notes of a believer]

Lecture in defense of religion for general public. The Church Congress in Moscow (Aug. 15, 1917). Lectures at the University of Moscow. Dispute with Lunacharskii. The Moscow Cheka. Everyday life in a prison in Moscow. The Petrovsko-Razumovskii Academy. "The Living Church."

Tikhon, the Patriarch.

133. Нелидов, Владимир Александрович

Театральная Москва: сорок лет московских театров. Berlin: 1931. 442 с.

[Nelidov, V.A. The Theatrical Moscow]

Artistic circles in Moscow. Typical party in rich house. The Korsh Theater. Opera and ballet. Theatrical schools. The Maliy Theater, performances and traditions, personal profiles of actors. Tours of foreign actors. Moscow theaters during the revolution. The "Gabima" Theater.

Mamontov, Savva Ivanovich; Ermolova, Mariia Nikolaevna;

Sadovskie; Tolstoi, L.N.; Nikulina, Nadezhda Alekseevna; Leshkovskaia, Elena Konstantinovna; Pravdin, Osip Andreevich; Mak-sheev, Vladimir Aleksandrovich.

134. Нелидов, Николай Дмитриевич

Заговоры в Петрограде. Белое Цело; Т. 4: с. 195-213. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1928.

[Nelidov, N.D. Conspiracies in Petrograd]

An underground military organization in Petrograd. Establishing relationship with the White Finns. Involvement of the students into the organization. The Preobrazhenskii and the Semenovskii Regiments. Arrest of the leaders of the organization. Attempt to commit terrorists action against the Congress of the Soviets. Arrest and interrogation by Uritskii.

Kanegisser, Leonid; Filonenko, Maksimillian Maksimillianovich; Shul'gin, B.V.; Kurdinovskii, B.

135. Нестерович-Берг, Мария Антоновна

В борьбе с большевиками: воспоминания. Paris: Возрождение, 1931. 227 с.

[Nesterovich-Berg, M.A. The struggle against Bolsheviks]

Union of Escaped Prisoners of War. Evacuation of officers from Moscow to centers of formation of White armies. Meeting with Dutov. Trip to the Don Cossack Territory in 1918. Arrest in Moscow in 1919. The Butyr'skaia Prison. Kiev in 1919. The Ukrainian National Army. Life in the Crimea. Poland.

Kornilov, Lavr Georgievich; Alekseev, Mikhail Vasilyevich; Guchkov, Aleksandr Ivanovich; Kaledin, Aleksei Maksimovich.

136. Никулин, Вениамин Иванович

Записки театрального директора: государство, общество и театр. New York: 1942. 350 с.

[Nikulin, V.A. Notes of a theater's director]

Jewish life in Poland in the 1860s. Jewish school. Odessa in 1880s. Theaters in Odessa. Tours over Russia with companies. The Odessa City Theater. Russian actors and theaters during the revolution.

Port. of author; Borodai, Mikhail Matveevich; Kalinovich-Miasnovo; Lelev-Vuchetich.

137. Одоевцева, Ирина Владимировна

На берегах Невы. Washington: V.Kamkin, 1967. 490 с. [Odoevtseva, I.V. On the shores of Neva]

The Institute of Living Word. Classes with Gumilev. The Literary Studio. Conversations with Gumilev. Party in honor of Andrei Bely in the "Dom Literatorov." Party at A.A. Blok. Literary performance in the Poet's Club (Oct. 21, 1920). Conversations with Mandelshtam.

Proshin party in Moscow. "Novyi Giperborei." Gumilev's opinion about Akhmatova.

Lozinskii, Mikhail Leonidovich; Ivanov, Georgii (port); Chukovskii, Kornei Ivanovich (port); Mandelshtam, Nadezhda Iakovlevna; Remizov, Aleksei Mikhailovich; Sologub, Fedor Kuzmich.

138. Озолс, К.В.

Мемуары посланника. Paris: Дом Книги, 1938. 267 с.
[Ozols, K.V. The memoirs of an ambassador]

Military service in the Russian artillery. Trip to the United States. The Union of the Russian Engineers in America. The Soviet-Latvian negotiation in Moscow. The Latvian embassy in Russia in 1920-1929. The conspiracy of Lindquist. Soviet agents in the embassy. The diplomatic corps in Moscow.

Lomonosov, Iurii Vladimirovich; Trotskii, Lev Davidovich; Tsiuriupa, Aleksandr Dmitrievich; Chicherin, Georgii Vasilyevich.

139. Окнинский, А.

Два года среди крестьян: виденное, слышанное и пережитое в Тамбовской губернии с ноября 1918 года до ноября 1920 г. Рига: Изд-во Пидковской, [1936]. 352 с. reprint: Newtonville, MA.: ORP, 1986. Introduction by Dr. Peter Scheibert.

[Okninskii, A. Two years among the peasants]

Everyday life of peasants in the Tambov Province. Attitude of peasants toward politics. The local government. Conscription into the Red Army. Deserters. The failure of a commune. Restriction of peasants travel without permission. The Green movement. Emigration to Latvia.

140. Оцуп, Николай Авдеевич

Современники. Paris: 1961. 230 с.

[Otsup, N.A. Contemporaries]

Personal profiles of Russian writers in 1918-1919 and meetings with them. Literary criticism.

Gumilev, Nikolai Stepanovich; Sologub, Fedor Kuzmich; Esenin, Sergei Aleksandrovich; Polivanov, E.D.; Chukovskii, Kornei Ivanovich; Zamiatin, Evgenii Ivanovich; Shklovskii, Viktor Borisovich; Potemkin, Petr Petrovich.

141. Пархоменко, Терентий Васильевич

Воспоминания. Paris: 1967. Fresno, Cal.: Faulty Press, 1973. Russian Emigre Archives (Материалы Российского Военно-Исторического Архива в Париже). Т. 2. с. 1 - 198.

[Parkhomenko, T.V. Memoirs]

Xerox of handwritten manuscript. Childhood in a peasant family.

Work at railroad in Krasnovodsk. The Preobrazhenskii regiment. The Revolution. Emigration.

142. Петриченко, Степан Максимович

Правда о кронштадских событиях. S.L. 1921. 23 с.

[Petrichenko, S.M. The truth about events in Kronstadt]

The author was one of the leaders of the mutiny. Political situation before the mutiny. Delegation of the Kronstadt sailors to Petrograd. Meeting of delegates (March, 2). The mutiny. Fighting with the government troops. Famine in Kronstadt during the mutiny.

143. Пешехонов, Александр Васильевич

Почему я не эмигрировал? Berlin: Обелиск, 1923. 77 с.

[Poshekhonov, A. Why did not I emigrate?]

Odessa under the Soviet rule in 1919. The author's trial. Everyday life in 1919-20. The author's attitude toward different governments. Attempts of the Soviet authorities to persuade the author to collaborate with them. Argument between the Ukrainian Soviet Government and Moscow on the food tax. The merits of Bolsheviks in preserving Russian integrity.

144. Познер, Соломон Владимирович

Цела и дни Петрограда: 1917-1921: воспоминания и размышления. Berlin: 1923. 63 с.

[Pozner, S.V. Troubles and days of Petrograd]

Everyday life. Material and spiritual troubles. Economical inefficiency of the Soviet Government.

145. Постникова, Е.

21-ый год. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 13. Стр. 125-151. Berlin: 1924.

[Postnikova, E. 1921]

Trip from Moscow to Petrograd. Illegal crossing of the Soviet-Finnish border. Forced return to Russia. Second attempt and failure of escape to Finland. The Tagantsev conspiracy. Everyday life in Moscow. Starvation and prosecution by the Cheka.

146. Пташкина, Нелли Львовна

Дневник: 1918-1920. Paris: Изд-во Поволоцкого и Ко. 1922. 321 с.

[Ptashkina, N.L. The Diary]

Everyday life described by a fifteen years old girl. Moscow: Jan.-March, 1918. Kiev: Apr. 1918 - Jan. 1919. Trip from Kiev to Paris and Paris Feb. 1919 - Feb. 1920).

147. Рапопорт, И.

Полтора года в советском Главке. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 2. с. 98-107. Berlin: 1921.

[Rapoport, I. year and a half in a Soviet Glavk]

The Main Timber Committee (1919-1920). Statistics of forests and timber. Examples of bad work of local offices related to timber industry. Bribery. Unsuccessful attempts to export timber.

148. Раппопорт, Семен Акимович (Ан-ский, С.)

После переворота 25-го октября 1917 г. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 8. с. 43-55. Berlin: 1923.

[Rappoport, S. After the coup d'etat of October 25, 1917]

Work of the Petrograd City Duma. Debates in the Duma during the end of October of 1917.

149. Савченко, Илья Григорьевич.

В Красном стане: записки офицера. Белый Архив; Т. 2-3. с. 283-345. Paris: 1928.

[Savchenko, I.G. On the Red side]

Service in the Red Army under assumed name, in the North Caucasus. Visit to commander Karlson. Officer's party. Inspection of the 9th Army Cavalry. Reserve of the 9th Army. Life of Cossacks. The Green movement in the Kuban. Political education of soldiers. The trial of Dumenko. Underground anti-soviet activity. Everyday life of Red officers. Arrest and departure of former tsarist army officers to concentration camps. Escape to the Green partisans.

Tikhonov, Nikolai Viktorovich; Ponomarev, Kirill Fedorovich.

150. Сатина, Софья Александровна

Мои воспоминания. New York: 1975. 129 с.

[Satina, S.A. My reminiscences]

Manuscript xeroxed for friends by Oxana and Kirill Ziloty. Childhood in the village Ivanovka (the Tambov province). The 1st Stenography School in Moscow. The Exhibition of Visual Aids for Schools in Moscow. The High Courses for Women in Moscow. The February Revolution. Troubles of everyday life in 1918-1920. Emigration to the United States. The Carnegie-Mellon University.

Rachmaninoff, Sergei Vasilyevich.

151. Семенов (Васильев), Григорий Иванович

Военная и боевая работа Партии Социалистов-Революционеров за 1917-1918 г.г. Berlin: тип. Г. Герман, 1922. 44 с.

[Semenov (Vasil'ev) G.I. The military and terrorist activity of the Socialist-Revolutionary Party in 1917-1918]

Attempt of the S.-R. Party to overthrow Bolsheviks in Pskov and Gatchina. Propaganda for the Constituent Assembly in the army. The

Military Commission of the S.-R. Party. Underground activity in the Red Army. Relationship with other underground groups. Murder of Volodarskii by Sergeev. Murder attempt of Lenin by F.Kaplan.

152. Сергеев, В.

Три года в Советской России: очерки. Paris: 1921. 138 с.

[Sergeev, V. Three years in Soviet Russia]

Investigation of different side of everyday life in Petrograd during the Civil war based in most cases on personal experience. The Red terror. Bureaucracy. Devastation. Prices. Condition of life on different levels of society.

153. Скулин, Иван Николаевич

В плену у красных. Berlin: 1923, 246 с. Худой, Л. лит. запись.

[Skulin, I.N. In the captivity of Reds]

Retreat of the White Army from Kharkov. Captivity. Escape. Help of the local people. New arrest in Iuzovka. The Kursk prison. Trial and sentence to be sent to the front lines. Life in Kharkov. Author's sickness from typhus. Trip to Melitopol. Return to the ranks of the White Army.

154. Солодухин, Гавриил

Жизнь и судьба одного казака. New York: Всеславянское изд-во, 1962. 212 с.

[Solodukhin, G. Life and fate of one Cossack]

Life in the Kuban in the early 1900s. Participation in the Kronstadt Mutiny. The Cossack Performance Company and tours in Europe and Americas.

155. Соломон, Георгий Александрович

Среди красных вождей: лично пережитое и виденное на советской службе. Paris: Мишень, 1930. 2 т. (330, 335-614 с.). Из документов партии «Воля Народа».

[Solomon, G.A. Among the Red leaders]

Meeting with Lenin in 1918. The Soviet embassy in Germany. Absence of professional education and greed among Soviet diplomats. The Soviet consulate in Hamburg. The revolution in Germany. Arrest. Return to Russia. Atrocities of the Cheka. Corruption in the Soviet Government. Everyday life of the Soviet leaders. The People's Commissariat for the Foreign Trade. The Trade Representation in Estonia. Work in England. The "Arkos."

Lenin, Vladimir Ilyich; Ioffe, Adolf Abramovich; Ioffe, Mariia Mikhailovna; Krasin, Leonid Borisovich; Litvinov, Maksim Maksimovich; Gukovskii, Isidor Emmanuilovich; Lomonosov, Iurii Vladimirovich; Fenkevi, Iosif Iosifovich; Kolakutskii; Kviat-

kovskii, A.A.

156. Сухомлинов, Владимир Александрович

Воспоминания. Berlin: Русское Универсальное изд-во, 1924. 438 с.

[Sukhomlinov, V.A. Memoirs]

The Academy of the General Staff (1872-1874) The Russo-Turkish War (1877-1878). The Pavlogradskii Dragoon Regiment. (1884-86). The Cavalry School for Officers. The Kiev Military Region (1904-1908). The General-Governership in Kiev. The General Staff. The Military Minister. Intrigues at the government and the court. Arrest and trial in 1917. Petrograd Prison (Kresty) after the October Revolution. Release and escape to Finland. (Soviet edition of 1926 severely abridged)

Nikolai Nikolaevich, Grand Duke; Stolypin, Petr Arkadyevich.

157. Талин, В.И. (Португейс, Семен Осипович)

По переписи: из записок советского статистика. Berlin: Изд-во «Грани», 1922. 114 с.

[Talin, V.I. From the census]

Work on census of 1920. Everyday life of Ukrainian peasants.

158. Там, где еще бьются: повести-были из жизни русского повстанчества. Berlin: [1930]. 247 с.

[There, where they are still fighting]

A collection of dramatized memoirs about the "Partisan detachments of the Green Oak" in Byelorussia in 1919-1920. Includes: Shagun, Matvei. "Prisoners"; Dergach "At the silent night", "She calls", "The conscience began to speak", "In the teeth of the Cheka", "The true story", "The forest funeral"; Morov "The Terrible truth"; Krechet "There, where they are still fighting."

159. Троцкий, Лев Павыдович

Моя жизнь: опыт автобиографии. Berlin: Изд-во «Гранит», 1930. 2 т. (325, 337 с.)

[Trotskii, L.D. My life]

V. 1. Childhood. The South-Russian Workers' Union. The Nikolaev prison (1898). Exile and escape from Ust-Kut. Russian emigration in Europe. 2nd Congress of the R.S.D.R.P. The revolution of 1905. The St. Petersburg prison. Escape from exile. The 5th Congress of the R.S.D.R.P. World War I. The United States. A concentration camp for foreigners in Amherst, Nova Scotia (Canada). V. 2. Creation of the Council of the People's Commissaries. Relationship with Lenin. The Brest-Litovsk Treaty. Fighting on the Volga River with Kappel's Army. Sviyazhsk. The train of the Predrevvoensovet. Military actions against the army of Iudenich. The New Economic Policy. Struggle for power in the Kremlin after death of Lenin. Life in

exile in Kazakhstan. Emigration.

160. Фрейтаг-фон-Лорингофен, [баронесса]

Из дневника. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 2. с. 194-226. Berlin: 1922.

[Freitag von Loringofen, From the diary]

Everyday life of upper middle class in Riga in 1919 during the time of the Soviet rule.

161. Ходасевич, Владислав Фелицианович

Белый коридор: воспоминания. New York: Серебряный Век, 1982. 307 с. Избранная проза в 2-х томах. Т. 1.

[Khodasevich, V.F. The white corridor]

Childhood in Moscow. The Literary-Artistic Society in Moscow: lectures and gambling. Arbitration courts under the Soviet government. The Proletkult Studio (1918). The Book Chamber. The Department of the Theater of the Narkompros. Meeting with Kamenev and Lunacharskii in 1919. The resting house for the intellectuals. Dom Iskusstv (the House of Arts). Trip from Petrograd to Porkhov (Summer 1921). The "Colony of the Soviet Writers" in Porkhov. "Tsekh poetov" (the Guild of Poets). The publishing house "Vsemirnaia literatura." Gorky on Capri.

Some of these essays were published in Literaturnye stat'i i vospominaniia. New York: Chekhov Publ. House, 1954. see no. 162.

Krechetov, Sergei; Shaginian, Marietta; Gorky, Aleksei Maksimovich; Budberg, M.I.; Sologub, Fedor Kuzmich; Poper, Mariia; Tiniakov, Aleksandr; Rodov, Semen; Sadovskoi, Boris; Parnok, Sofia.

162. Ходасевич, Владислав Фелицианович

Литературные статьи и воспоминания. New York: Изд-во им. А.П. Чехова, 1954. 412 с.

[Khodasevich, V.F. The Literary articles and memoirs]

Arbitration courts under the Soviet power. The Proletkult Studio (1918). The Book Chamber. The Department of the Theater of the Narkompros. Meeting with Kamenev and Lunacharskii in 1919. The resting house for the intellectuals. "The House of Arts." Trip from Petrograd to Porkhov (Summer 1921). The "Colony of the Soviet Writers" in Porkhov. The "Tsekh poetov" (the Guild of poets). The publishing house "Vsemirnaia literatura." Gorky on Capri.

Sologub, Fedor Kuzmich; Poper, Mariia; Tiniakov, Aleksandr; Rodov, Semen; Sadovskoi, Boris; Parnok, Sofia; Sechenova, Mariia Antonovna; Rukavishnikov, Ivan; Kameneva, Olga Davydovna.

163. Царство антихриста: сборник воспоминаний и статей. Munchen: Drei Masken Verlag, 1921. 255 с.

[The Kingdom of Antichrist]

Merezhkovskii, D.S. The Kingdom of Antichrist. Cross and pentagram. L. Tolstoy and Bolshevism. A notebook (notes on everyday life in 1917-18, Escape to Poland). Gippius, Z.N. The Petersburg diary. Filosofov, D.B. Our escape (to Poland. Conversation with passengers on a train, crossing border). Zlobin, V.A. The secret of Bolsheviks.

164. Шкловский, Виктор Борисович

Сентиментальное путешествие: воспоминания 1917-1922: Петербург - Галиция - Персия - Саратов - Киев - Петербург - Днепр - Петербург - Berlin. Berlin: Геликон, 1923. 392 с.

[Shklovskii, V.B. The sentimental journey]

The February Revolution in Petrograd. The offensive in Galicia in June 1917. Attempts to persuade soldiers to attack. The Russian Army in Persia. Pogroms of local markets by Russian soldiers. Desintegration of the army. Creation of the Armenian and the Asirian detachments of the Russian Army. Trip to Kiev via the Caucasus. Trip to Petrograd by railroad via "the North Caucasus. Preparation for the Antisoviet mutiny in Petrograd. Starvation in 1918. Trip to Saratov. Return to Kiev at the time of the Skoropadskii's Government. Capture of Kiev by the Ukrainian National Army. The Union of Resurrection of Russia. Return to Petrograd with a group of Russian POW's. Everyday life in Petrograd in 1918-1920. Fighting against the Whites near Kherson. The "Dom Iskusstv" (House of the Arts).

Filonenko, Maksimillian Maksimillianovich; Anardovich; Task, Efrem; Semenov, Grigorii Ivanovich; Gorky, Aleksei Maksimovich; Elov; Aga-Petros; Zervandov, Lazar.

165. Ярчук, Е.

Кронштадт в Русской революции. New York: Изд. Исполнит. комитета Профессиональных союзов, 1923. 63 с.

[Iarchuk, E. Kronstadt in the Russian revolution]

The February Revolution in Kronstadt. Murder of officers. Fate of Admiral Viren. Participation in demonstration of July 3. Kornilov's mutiny. Participation of the Kronstadt sailors in the October Revolution. Struggle for power between anarchists and Bolsheviks. Participation of the Kronstadt's sailors in fighting against the White Army in the Southern Russia. The Kronstadt mutiny.

166. Алинин, К.

Чека: личные воспоминания об Одесской чрезвычайке. Одесса: 1919. 91 с. (Пр. изд. Константинополь: 1920. 64 с.)

[Alinin, K. Cheka]

Arrest and imprisonment in the Cheka prison in Odessa. Personal profiles of inmates. Red terror and shooting of prisoners in Odessa in 1918.

167. Авербух, Н. И.

Одесская «Чрезвычайка» большевистский застенок: факты и наблюдения. Кишинев: Импримерия Статулуй, 1920. 37 с.

[Averbukh, N.I. The Odessa Cheka is a chamber of torture of bolsheviks]

Activity of the Odessa Cheka since May 1919 untill recapture of Odessa by the White Army in August. Personal profiles of agents of the Cheka and inmates.

Massalskii, A; Sigal; Kalinichenko (Chimishvili); Veniamin (de-Orer); Grebeniukova, Vera.

168. Аронсон, Григорий Яковлевич

На заре красного террора. Берлин: 1929. 238 с.

[Aronson, G.Ia. At the dawn of the red terror]

Author was active member of the Bund. Prisons in Moscow in 1918 (Lubianskaia, Taganskaia, and Butyraskaia prisons). Atrocities against prisoners in the Butyraskaia Prison. Antibolshevik riots in Moscow in 1921. Expulsion abroad.

169. Атаман Дергач

В пасти ЧК. Белое Цело; Т. 3. с. 222-31. Берлин: Медный Всадник, 1927.

[Ataman Dergach. In teeth of the Cheka]

Author describes shooting of Green prisoners by the Cheka and a rescue operation by the Green guerrillas. Another publication see no. 158 Tam, gde eshche b'iutsia.

170. Бадрин, Н.

В когтях у большевиков: в тюрьме и на воле. Гельсингфорс: Фундамент, 1919 (1918). 92 с.

[Badrin, N. In the claws of bolsheviks]

Arrest of a group of intellectuals in Petrograd on 8.29.1918. The Aleksandr Nevskii Police Station. The Peter-and-Paul Fortress. Release on 9.22. Everyday life in Petrograd in 1918.

171. Беляевский, Василий Арсеньевич

Голгофа: очерки из моих воспоминаний 1882 - 1964

г.г. Сан Пауло: 1965. 144 с.

[Beliaevskii, V.A. Calvary]

Childhood in the Don Province. Military service in the 5th Cossack Regiment. Atrocities of the Cheka at the station Morozovskaia in 1917. Moscow in 1918. Arrest at the beginning of the 1920s. Prison in Tsaritsyn. Prosecution by the NKVD in 1940s.

172. Болеросов, Михаил Иванович

Чекист о ЧК. На Чужой Стороне. Вып. 9. с. 111 -

141. Берлин: Ватага; Прага: Пламя, 1925.

[Bolerosov, M.I. A chekist about the Cheka]

Testimony of a member of the Kiev Cheka to the Special Investigative Committee. Activity of the Cheka in Kiev in 1918. Personal profiles of agents of the Kiev Cheka. The case of "The Union of the Russian People." Attempts of the author to minimize the Cheka's cruelty.

Cheberiak, Vera.

173. Варшер, Татьяна Сергеевна

Виденное и пережитое в Советской России. Берлин:

Труд, 1923. 154 с.

[Varsher, T.S. What was seen and survived in Soviet Russia]

Everyday life in Petrograd 1918-1921. The Ekaterinoslav Cheka. Russian intellectuals under the Soviet rule.

Gromova, Konkordia (comrade Natasha).

174. Волконская, Софья Алексеевна

Горе побежденным: vae victis: воспоминания. Париж:

О. Зелюк, [1933]. 159 с.

[Volkonskaia, S.A. Sorrow to the defeated]

Trip to Petrograd from Finland in 1919 for an attempt to release the author's husband from prison. Everyday life in Petrograd 1919 - 1921.

Uritskii, Moisei Solomonovich; Krasin, Leonid Borisovich, Volkonskii, P.P.

175. Волконский, Сергей Михайлович

Мои воспоминания. Т. 1-2: Лавры. Странствия. 349

с. Т. 3: Родина. 342 с. Берлин: Медный Всадник, 1923.

[Volkonskii, S.M. My reminiscences]

V. 1-2. Theaters and theatergoers in S.- Petersburg at the end of the XIX cent. Trip to Europe and America in 1880 - 1890. The Congress of religions in Chicago in Sept. 1893. V. 3. Childhood in St. Petersburg. Larin's Gymnasium no. 4 (1870s). The University of St. Petersburg. Work at the Ministry of Education (1980s). The Borisoglebsk Cheka. The Lubianskaia Prison (Aug. 1919). Everyday life in Moscow in 1919 - 1920. The theater "Gabima." Index of names

for v. 3.

Volkonskaia, E.G.; Nicholas II; Diagilev, Sergei Pavlovich; Volkonskii, M.S.; Volkonskii, Petr Mikhailovich.

176. Вонлярлярский, Владимир Михайлович

Мои воспоминания: 1852 - 1939 г.г. Берлин: Русское Национальное Кн-во, [1939] 253 с.

[Vonliarliarskii, V.M. My reminiscences]

Genealogy of Vonliarliarskys. The Aleksandrovskii Imperial Lyceum. (1866 - 1871). The Regiment of Kavalergards - traditions and everyday life. The Horse Races in Tsarskoe Selo (the prototype of races in "Anna Karenina"). The Russo-Turkish war 1877-1878. Industrial activity in the Novgorod province and Far East (1890s - 1900s). Participation of Jews in the Russian revolution. The case of Shcheglovitov. The North-Eastern Siberian Society. The Special Conference on Army Supply. The Revolution in Petrograd. Everyday life in 1917 - 1921. Arrest and imprisonment in the Petrograd's Preliminary prison.

Nikolai Nikolaevich, Jr. Grand Duke; Witte, Sergei Iulyevich; Shcheglovitov, Ivan Grigorevich; Rodzianko, Mikhail Vladimirovich.

177. Гауг, Екатерина Мироновна

На службе у большевиков. Белое Цело; Т. 2: с. 202-231. Берлин: Медный Всадник, 1927.

[Gaug, E.M. At service of bolsheviks]

Author worked in the People's Commissariat for the Military Affairs in Kiev in 1919. System of agent-informers of the Cheka. Atrocities of the Kiev Cheka. Communist Propaganda. Antisoviet riots in villages. Searching for bodies of relatives in building of the Cheka after retreat of the Red Army.

178. Гавриил Константинович, Великий Князь,

В Мраморном Дворце: из хроники нашей семьи. Нью Йорк: Изд-во им. Чехова, 1955. 410 с.

[Gavriil Konstantinovich. Inside of the Marble Palace]

Author was a son of Grand Duke Konstantin (poet K.R.). Coronation of Nicholas II. Wedding of Grand Duchess Maria Pavlovna. Everyday life of the Court. Murder of Rasputin. Meeting with Kerenskii. Imprisonment in the prison of the Petrograd Cheka. Reminiscences of the wife of the author on visit to the Petrograd Cheka. Searching and imprisonment. Emigration to Finland.

Konstantin, Grand Duke; Uritskii, Moisei Solomonovich; Gorkii, Aleksei Maksimovich.

179. Дан, Федор Ильич

Два года скитаний: 1919-1921. Берлин: 1922. 267 с.

[Dan, F.I. Two years of roaming]

The delegation of English workers in Moscow (May 1920). Life in Ekaterinburg and Minsk (summer and winter 1920). The 8th Congress of the Soviets in Petrograd, 1921. Arrest. Imprisonment in the Peter-and-Paul Fortress. The Petrograd Cheka prison (at Shpalernaia). Rebels from Kronstadt. The Lubianskaia and the Butyraskaia prisons. The hunger strike of socialists in Jan. 1922. Emigration.

Semashko, Nikolai Aleksandrovich.

180. Пубнов, Семен Маркович

Книга жизни: воспоминания и размышления: материалы для истории моего времени. 3 т. Т. 1-2. Рига: Jan-natnes Gramata, 1934, 1935. [viii,420; viii,368] Т. 3. Нью-Йорк: Союз Русских Евреев, 1957. 192 с.

[Dubnov, S.M. The book of life]

Childhood and youth in a Jewish community in Lithuania. Collaboration with the magazine «Voskhod» (The Sunrise) in Odessa 1890-1903. Competition of political movements inside Zionism. The revolution of 1905 and pogroms. Revolution of 1917. The Red terror. Emigration. Work on Jewish history.

181. Захар'ин, И.

Четверо суток в Лубянском каземате В.Ч.К. На Чужой Стороне; Т. 3. с. 1-34. Берлин: Ватага; Прага: Пламя. 1923.

[Zakhar'in, I. Four days in the Lubianskaia Prison cell of the Cheka]

Description of the Lubianskaia Prison (Spring 1918) and personal profiles of inmates. Everyday life in the prison.

182. Зубов, Валентин Платонович

Страдные годы России: воспоминания о революции 1917-1925. Мунхен: W. Fink, 1968. 157 с.

[Zubov, V.P. The harvest time of Russia]

Restoration work in Gatchina in the Summer 1917. Arrest (March 1918). Interrogation by Uritskii. The All Russian Congress of the Soviets. Creation of the Institute of the History of Arts in Petersburg in 1910. Transferring it to a state property after October 1917. Arrest in 1922. The Lubianskaia Prison. Internal Prison of Cheka at Gorokhovaia.

Knirsha, B.I.; Grand Duke Mikhail Alekseevich; Lunacharskii, Anatolii Vasilyevich; Mannov.

183. Изгоев, А.С.

Пять лет в Советской России: обрывки воспоминаний и заметки. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 10 с. 5-55.

[Izgoev, A.S. Five years in the Soviet Russia]

Expulsion of intellectuals from Russia in 1922. The newspaper "Nash Vek" (Our Century). Resignation of Miliukov in 1917. The Soviet censorship in 1918-1922. Murder of Shingarev and Kokoshkin. Search and arrest in Nov. 1918. Forced labor for the bourgeoisie in Vologda.

184. Коковцев, Владимир Николаевич

Из моего прошлого: воспоминания 1903 -1919 гг. Париж: Иллюстрированная Россия, 1933. 2 т. (505, 504 с.)

[Kokovtsev, V.N. From my past]

Work as the Minister of the Finance. Resignation of Witte. The Russo-Japanese war. Conflict with Pleve. The manifest of October 17. Financial situation in Russia. Work of all four State Dumas. Work as a chairman of the Council of Ministers. Events connected to Rasputin. Intrigues in the government. Sukhomlinov affair. Arrest by the Provisional Government. The interrogation by Uritskii. The red terror in Petrograd. Escape to Finland.

Witte, Sergei Iulyevich; Goremykin, Ivan Logginovich; Izvol'skii, Aleksandr Petrovich; Krivoshein, Aleksandr Vasilyevich; Netsulin; Nicholas II; Stolypin, Petr Arkadyevich; Shingarev, Andrei Ivanovich; Shipov, Dmitrii Nikolaevich

185. Кремль за решеткой: подпольная Россия. Берлин: Скифы, 1922. 220 с.

[The Kremlin behind bars]

Includes memoirs: Pr-ich, K. Grand Hotel "Boutyrki" (Imprisonment of a group of S.-R.'s in Feb. 1919). Izmailovich, A.A. Seven weeks in the Cheka (a diary of imprisonment from Oct. 29 to Dec. 25, 1919). Vershinin, Leonid. On the Cold Mountain (The Kharkov Prison). V., P. The Left S.-R.'s in a "White" prison (Kharkov prison in June 1919).

186. Листовская, О. А.

В те дни: из записок О. А. Листовской. Берлин: [1925]. 66 с.

[Listovskaia, O.A. In those days]

Arrest and confiscation of all belongings on the border between Russia and the Ukraine (1918). Office of the Cheka in Unach. Prison and inmates. Release and departure to the Ukraine.

187. Лосский, Николай Онуфриевич

Воспоминания: жизнь и философский путь. Мюнхен:

W.Fink, 1968. 334 с. Slawische Propylaen. Texte in Neu- und nachdrucken; Band 43.

[Losskii, N.O. Memoirs]

Childhood in Byelorussia. The Classical Gymnasium in Vitebsk. Trip to Switzerland, Germany, and France. The Gymnasium of the Institute of History and Philology. The University of St. Petersburg. Intellectual life in St. Petersburg. Red terror. Resignation from the university. Expulsion from Russia. The Russian University in Prague (1922-1928). Russian intellectual life in Czechoslovakia. New Haven. The Saint Vladimir Spiritual Academy.

188. Мельгунов, Сергей Петрович

Воспоминания и дневники. Вып. I, ч. 1-2. Вып. 2, ч. 3. Париж: 64, 246, 86 с.

[Mel'gunov, S.P. Memoirs and diaries]

The 7th Moscow Gymnasium. The University of Moscow. Work at the newspaper "Russkie Vedomosti." The V.P. Gelvig Gymnasium for girls. Diary from August 14, 1914 to February 27, 1917 (personal impression of political events). Diary of P. Melgunova for 1917. V.2: Political situation in Moscow in 1918. Underground antisoviet centers and unions. Lubianskaia Prison (Dec. 1918 and 1923). Butyraskaia prison. Reminiscences of P. Melgunova on arrests of her husband in 1920-1923.

Portrait of the author. Burtsev, Vladimir L'vovich; Melgunov, Aleksei Nikolaevich; Gerye, Vladimir Ivanovich; Polner, Tikhon Ivanovich; Fortunatov, Stepan Fedorovich; Tolstoi, Lev Nikolaevich; Boborykin, Petr Dmitrievich.

189. Мельгунов, Сергей Петрович

«Красный террор» в России: 1918-1923. Берлин: Ватага, 1924. xxiv, 208 с.

(2е изд. Берлин: 1924. 312 с.)

[Mel'gunov, S.P. The Red Terror in Russia]

Description of murders and tortures done by the Cheka. Besides his own reminiscences author based this work on sources from the Soviet and Russian emigre press.

190. Мельгунов, Сергей Петрович

Суд истории над интеллигенцией: к делу «Тактического Центра». На Чужой Стороне; Т. 3. с. 137 - 163. Берлин: Ватага; Прага: Пламя, 1923.

[Mel'gunov, S.P. The trial of history over intelligencial

The case of "The Tactical Center" and life in Moscow prisons. The role of Vinogradskii as a Cheka agent.

Agranov, Iakov Solomonovich.

191. Мельгунова-Степанова, Прасковья Евгеньевна
Где не слышно смеха: типы, нравы и быт Ч.К.:
отрывки из воспоминаний: 1917-1922 гг. Париж: 1928.
191 с.

[Mel'gunova-Stepanova, P.E. Where no laughter is heard]

Police searches in the 1917-1920. Everyday life in Petrograd.
Butyrskaiia Prison in 1920.

Kedrov, Mikhail Sergeevich; Menzhinskii, Viacheslav Rudol-
fovich; Krylenko, Nikolai Vasil'evich; Shchepkin, Nikolai
Nikolaevich.

192. Новиков, Михаил Михайлович

От Москвы до Нью Йорка: моя жизнь в науке и
политике. New York: Изд-во им. Чехова, 1952. 404 с.

[Novikov, M.M. From Moscow to New York]

Moscow schools in 1880s. The University of Heidelberg (1900s).
The University of Moscow. The Moscow City Duma 1909-1917. The 4th
State Duma. The State Council (1917). Arrest in the summer 1917.
Serpukhov prison and Butyrskaiia prisons. Scientific activity in the
1920. Expulsion abroad. The Russian Free University in Prague. The
Russian Biological Station in Ville Franche. The United Nations RRA
supported university in Munich.

193. Оржеховский, В.

Страничка «Красного террора». На Чужой Стороне; Т.
8: с. 99-108. Берлин: Ватага; Прага: Пламя, 1925.

[Orzhekhovskii, V. A page of "The Red Terror"]

The Deriabino Prison in Petrograd in 1918. The prison hospital
on the Golodai island.

Pavel Aleksandrovich, Grand Duke.

194. Осоргин, Михаил

Чтобы лучше ощущать свободу: из воспоминаний. На
Чужой Стороне; Т. 8: с. 109-122. Берлин: Ватага;
Прага: Пламя, 1925.

[Osorgin, M. For better feeling of freedom]

Prisons in Moscow around 1920. Personal profiles of inmates
(mostly intellectuals) in Moscow prison.

195. П., О.

Царство зла и смерти. На Чужой Стороне; Т. 5: с.
71-127. Берлин: Ватага; Прага: Пламя, 1924.

[P., O. The realm of evil and death]

Author was a 61 years old woman. Arrest in Kiev. Imprisonment in
the Cheka prison. Luk'ianovskaia prison in Kiev. Capture of Kiev by
the Volunteer Army. (July-Aug. 1919).

196. Памяти погибших. Н. И. Астров, ред. Париж: 1929.
231 с.

[In memoriam of perished]

Collection of memoirs devoted to members of the Russian liberal parties murdered by the Cheka during 1918-1919 in Moscow and Petrograd.

197. Пешехонов, Александр Васильевич

Перед красным террором: из воспоминаний о революции. На Чужой Стороне; Т. 2: с. 200-220. Берлин: Ватага; Прага: Пламя, 1922.

[Peshekhonov, A.V. Before the Red terror]

Arrest in summer 1918 in Moscow. The Lubianskaia Prison: everyday life and personal profiles of inmates.

Vilenkin.

198. Сидоров, Дмитрий Алексеевич

Организованные расстрелы общественных деятелей в Московской Бутырской тюрьме: из материалов и под редакцией военного корреспондента Ф. Купчинского: рассказ, спасшегося от расстрела поручика П.А. Сидорова. Ростов-на-Дону: 1919.15 с.

[Sidorov, D.A. Organized execution of public figures in Moscow Butyrskaiia Prison]

Life in prison in 1918. Inmates. Release with a help of friends and second arrest. Escape before execution.

199. Смиг-Бенарио, М.

На советской службе. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 3. с. 147-189. Берлин: 1921.

[Smilg-Benario, M. At the Soviet service]

The murder of Uritskii and Red terror. Author's relative story about his arrest and imprisonment in the Peter-and-Paul Fortress. Forced eviction of civilians. Forced labor for the bourgeoisie in Vologda and Petrograd. Bribery. Escape from the Soviet Union in disguise as a German national.

Pozern, Boris Pavlovich; Borshevskii; Gor'kii, Aleksei Maximovich.

200. Сургучев, Илья Дмитриевич

Большевики в Ставрополе. Ростов-на-Дону: Попов, 1919. 32 с.

[Surguchev, I.D. Bolsheviks in Stavropol]

The Congress of the Stavropol Province on 12-31-1918. Atrocities committed by the Cheka during 1918.

Ponomarev, A.A.; Buregarskii, Viotchelii; Promovendov.

201. Толстая, Александра Львовна

Почь. London, Ont.: Изд-во «Заря», 1979. 501 с.

[Tolstaia, A.L. The daughter]

World War I, the Caucasian front. The 7th detachment of the Vserossiiskii Zemskii Soiuz. The Russian Army in the summer of 1917. Attempts to publish L.N. Tolstoy's works in 1918. The Society "Iasnaia Poliana." Police searches and troubles in 1918-1920. Arrest. The Lubianskaia Prison. Arrest in March of 1920 in connection with "the Tactical Center." Trial and a prison in the Novospasskii Monastery. The Tolstoy Commune. The Committee for Help of the Victims of Famine. The School in Iasnaia Poliana. The Tolsoy Jubilee. Emigration to Japan. Impressions of life in Japan. The United States. Working in the farm, lecture tours, struggle against Communism.

Kalinin, Mikhail Ivanovich; Tolstoi, Ilya Lvovich; Khristianovich, O.P. & M.; Polner, Tikhon; Sergeenko, Petr Alekseevich; Agranov, Iakov Savlovich; Addams, Jane.

202. Толстая, Александра Львовна

Проблески во тьме. Вашингтон: 1965. 242 с.

[Tolstaia, A.L. Gleams in the dark]

Work as a nurse in the army during Summer 1917. The society "Iasnaia Poliana" (1918). Life in Moscow in 1917-1918. Arrest in connection with "The Tactical Center." The trial under the chairmanship of Krylenko. A labor camp near Moscow. The Tolstoi Commune. Meeting with Stalin. Emigration.

203. Чернова-Колбасина, Ольга Е.

Воспоминания о советских тюрьмах. Париж: Изд. Парижской группы Содействия Партии Социалистов-Революционеров, [1922]. 33 с.

[Chernova-Kolbasina, O.E. Reminiscences on Soviet prisons]

Lubianskaia, Yaroslavl, and Novinsk prisons. Everyday life and personal profiles of inmates, bad food and cruelty of warders.

204. Че-Ка: материалы по деятельности чрезвычайных комиссий. Берлин: Изд. Центрального бюро Партии Социалистов-Революционеров, 1922. 255 с.

[Cheka]

Collection of memoirs. Chumakov, A. The ship of death (Moscow Cheka in 1921). Begletsov, Nik. Days of Red Terror (the Congress of the S.-R. Party in July 1918. Arrest of delegates and their imprisonment in the Taganskaia Prison in 1918-1919). Bekrenev, A. Details of everyday life in prison (The Yaroslavl prison in 1921). Nadezhin. A year in the Butyraskaia Prison (1919). Nezhdanov, F. The prison of the Cheka (The Lubianskaia Prison in 1920). Volodin, S. The story of forced leave to Yaroslavl (Mutiny of S.R.'s in the

Butyraskaia Prison, their transfer to Yaroslavl, and return to Moscow in Aug.-Dec. 1920). N., S.L. From the activity of the Saratov Cheka (Shooting and torture during 1918-1919). Liusmanrkin, G. The Kuban Cheka (The Ekaterinodar prison). X.X. The Kholmogory concentration camp (1921).

205. Шаляпин, Федор Иванович

Маска и душа: мои сорок лет на театрах. Париж: Современные Записки, 1932, 356 с.

[Shaliapin, F.I. The mask and the soul]

Childhood in Ufa. The Mariinskii Theater. First failure in the role of Ruslan. Trip to the Nizhnii Novgorod's Fair. The Mamontov Theater in Moscow. Criticism toward contemporary actors. Police surveillance. The revolution. Searches and requisitions. Shooting of prisoners in Petrograd. Trip to Estonia. Meetings with Bolshevik leaders. Emigration.

Dalskii, Mamont; Mamontov, Savva Ivanovich; Rakhmaninov, Sergei Vasilyevich; Bednyi, Demyan; Gorkii, Aleksei Maksimovich.

206. Агапеев, Владимир Петрович

Убийство генерала Романовского. Белое Дело; Т. 2. с. 108-121. Берлин: Медный Всадник, 1927.

[Agapeev, V.P. The murder of General Romanovskii]

Lieutenant-General Romanovskii, the chief of staff of the Kornilov's Army was killed April 5, 1920 in Constantinople. Arrival of Denikin to Constantinople. Allied troops in the Russian embassy as guards for Denikin. Investigation of the murder by the British intelligence. An order and a personal letter of Vrangel to the author on author's discharge for negligence.

Denikin, Anton Ivanovich; Hollman; Iakimov; Ballord; Miln

207. Александров, Я.

Белые дни. Часть 1. Берлин: Град Китеж, 1922. 64 с.

[Aleksandrov, Ia. The White days]

Formation of the Volunteer Army in Cossack territories (1918). Fighting against Bolsheviks. Commentaries on major political events. Internal policy of different White governments. Attitude of local civilian population toward the White Army. Everyday life in the Stavropol Province in 1918-1919.

Uvarov; Glazenap; Shkuro, Andrei Grigor'evich.

208. Алексеев, Михаил Васильевич

Из дневника генерала М.В. Алексеева. Прага: 1929. Русский Исторический Архив; Сб. 1. с. 11-56. Off print: (Прага: 1929. 46 с.)

[Alekseev, M.V. From the diary of General M.V. Alekseev]

Military actions in Galicia (summer 1917). Meeting of high-ranking officers under chairmanship of Brusilov. Denikin's speech at the meeting. Letter to M.V. Rodzianko on establishing proper order in the army. ("The Archive" includes also journals of the Ufa State Conference, and letters of M.N. Katkov and P.A. Kropotkin)

209. Алексеев, Николай Николаевич

Из воспоминаний. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 17. с. 170-255. Берлин: 1926.

[Alekseev, N. From recollections]

Leaving Moscow for Germany in the summer of 1918. Personal impression of Germany. Trip to the Ukraine. The Crimea in 1918-1919. The University of Tavria. The Crimean Mounted Regiment. Skirmishes with partisans in the rock mines of Adzhimushkai. The Osvag. Leaving the Crimea for Constantinople and afterward Serbia. Return to the Crimea in the fall 1920. Evacuation of the White Army from the Crimea.

Kablukov, Konstantin; Krivoshein, Aleksandr Vasil'evich;

210. Альмендингер, Владимир Вильгельмович

Симферопольский офицерский полк: 1918-1920: страница к истории Белого движения на Юге России. Лос-Анжелес: 1962. 43 с. Военно-историческая библиотека «Военной Были» № 4.

[Al'mendinger, V.V. The Simferopol Officer Regiment]

Military actions against the Army of Makhno, the Red Army, and the Ukrainian National Army. March of the Bredov's detachment from Odessa.

211. Атаман Богаевский: Сборник статей, посвященных памяти Понского Атамана, генерал-лейтенанта Африкана Петровича Богаевского. Париж: Изд. Комиссии по увековечению памяти атамана, 1935. 55 с. Черячукин, А. Ред.

[Ataman Bogaevskii]

Includes reminiscences of Metropolitan Evlogy, Count Grabbe, A.V.Cheriachukin, A.Denikin, Ia. Bogaevskii, E.K.Miller, N.N. Alekseev, D. Troitskii, K.Kakliugin, Maria Volkova, I.S. Chekunov, D.Nimbushov, A.P. Padalkin.

212. Байдак, Андрей Артемьевич

Участие белгородских улан в Гражданской войне 1917-1920: по запискам полковника А.А. Байдак. Белград: И.Л. Сарнавский, 1931. 45 с.

[Baidak, A.A. Participation of Belgorod uhlans in the civil war, 1917-1920]

Author was a commander of the 3rd Cavalry regiment. Description of military actions in the Southern Russia against the 1st Cavalry Army of the Red Army and Makhno's Army.

213. Берг, Владимир Владимирович, фон.

Последние гардемарины: морской корпус: трилогия. Париж: 1931. 180 с.

[Berg, V.V. The last gardemarins]

Author was an officer in the St. Petersburg Navy School. Creation of the Navy School in Sebastopol in 1919. Essays on life in the school. Evacuation to the North Africa and activities there until 1925.

Mashukov, N.

214. Брандт, Александр Андреевич

Листья пожелтевшие: передуманное и пережитое. Белград: 1930. 197 с.

[Brandt, A.A. The leaves faded]

University of St. Petersburg. Student riots in 1899 - 1901. The petition on the need for a constitution for Russia by 342 Russian

professors. Elections to the First Duma. The February Revolution. Life in Kiev in 1918 and in the Crimea in 1919 - 1920. Russian spiritualism in 1895.

Rasputin, Grigorii Efimovich.

215. В., А.

Дневник обывателя: 26 июня 1918-4 апреля 1919. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 4. с. 252-288. Berlin: 1922.

[V., A. Diary of the philistine]

The Crimea in the summer of 1918. Conscription into the White Army. Round-ups in search of deserters. Decline of spirit and discipline in the White Army. Fighting near Preobrazhenka. The battle of Perecop.

216. В память Первого Кубанского похода: сборник.

Белград: Главное Правление Союза Участников 1-го Кубанского похода, 1926. 149 с. Казанович, Б.И., Корниенко, И.К., Николаев, К.Н. редакторы.

[In memoriam to the 1st Kuban Campaign]

Includes memoirs: Lvov, N. Alekseev in the Kuban Campaign. Larionov, Viktor. From the notes of a volunteer. Kazanovich, B. Attack on Ekaterinodar and death of Kornilov. Koverninskaia, E. Unforgettable [on Alekseev]. Nikolaev, K.N. Gloomy days at Kuban (1917-1918). Kartsov, V. Gnadenau colony [describes events of 6-2-1918]. Orlov, Georgii. The Student battalion [on Rostov teenagers joined the White Army]. Rodionov, Ivan "Tamba" [the Northern Caucasus in 1918]. V.S. On the way to Saratov [the diary of a nurse]. Vavrik, V. The Czech Legion of Engineers and The Galicia-Russian Regiment in Kornilov Campaign. Osipov, A. Railroad workers in the 1st Kuban Campaign.

Portraits: Grand Duke Nikolai Nikolaevich; Vrangel, Petr Nikolaevich; Kutepov, Aleksandr Pavlovich; Alekseev, Mikhail Vasilevich; Kornilov, Lavr Georgievich; Denikin, Anton Ivanovich.

217. Ваврик, Василий Романович

Карпатороссы в Корниловском походе и Добровольческой Армии. Львов: 1923. 43 с.

[Vavrik, V.R. Carpatia-Russians in Kornilov's Campaign and The Volunteer Army]

Formation of the separate regiment of Carpatia-Russians in the Volunteer Army. The Ice Campaign. Participation in military actions as a part of the Czechoslovakian and later the Slavonian regiments. Portraits: Pelekh, Aleksandr Osipovich; Ednakii, Iulian Mikhailovich; Malets, Grigorii Semenovich; Author.

218. Валентинов, Александр А.

87 дней в поезде ген. Врангеля. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 5. с. 5-100. Берлин: 1922.

[Valentinov, A.A. 87 days in a train of Gen. Vrangell]

The diary of fighting in the southern Ukraine during offensive of the White Army (Trans-Dnieper operation, May-Oct. 1920). The fall of Perecop. Includes: N.I.K. "The last days of the big palace" and Timofeevskii, K. "On the cruiser "General Kornilov."

219. Вергунский, Г.И.

Мучения правды: очерки. Новый Сад: 1925. 254 с.

[Vergunskii, G.I. The torment of the truth.]

Author was a second lieutenant in the White Army. Description of atrocities committed by officers of the White Army toward civilians at the Northern Caucasus and decline of morale of the Whites in the Crimea (names of persons or regiments are not given). Everyday life of the Russian emigres in Yugoslavia.

220. Виллиам, Георгий Яковлевич

Побежденные. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 7. с 203-245. Берлин: 1922.

[Villiam, G.Ia. The Defeated]

Arrival in Novorossiisk. Condition of life there. The typhus hospital. The Osvag. Black market in a restaurant "Kafe Makhno." Atrocities committed by the White Army against civilians and communists. The Department of Caunter-intelligence of the Volunteer Army. Evacuation from Novorossiisk. Refugees on board of the British boat "Hannover."

221. Винавер, Максим Моисеевич

Наше правительство: крымские воспоминания 1918-1919 г.г. Париж: Zeluk, 1928. 240 с.

[Vinaver, M.M. Our government]

The Conference of the former members of the Duma in Gaspra (The Crimea, fall of 1918). Provincial congress of the Constitutional-Democratic Party in Ekaterinodar (Oct. 1918). Creation and activity of the Crimean Government and personal profiles of its members. Its relationship with the Allies and the White Army. Supplement contains documents related to the topic.

Denikin, Anton Ivanovich; Lukomskii, Aleksandr Sergeevich; Nabokov, Vladimir Dmitrievich; Krym, Solomon Samuilovich.

222. Витковский, Владимир Константинович

В борьбе за Россию: воспоминания. Сан-Франциско: 1963. 79 с.

[Vitkovskii, V.K. In the struggle for Russia]

Author was a commander of the Drozdovskii Division. Descent to

Port Khorly in April 1920. Gallipoli in 1921. The Russian Army in Bulgaria 1922-1923. Text of the treaty between the Bulgarian Government and the White Army. The ROVS in Paris, 1941-1942.

223. Волин, Владимир

Дон и Добровольческая Армия: очерки недавнего прошлого. Ростов-на-Дону: Суворин, 1919. 143 с. Библиотека «Вечернего Времени.»

Новочеркасск: А.Я. Васильев, 1919. 143 с.

[Volin, V. The Don Cossack Territory and the Volunteer Army]

Formation of the Volunteer Army. Fighting over Rostov. Offensive of the Red Army and its victory in 1918. Soviet rule in the Don Cossacks Territory in 1918. The Cossack rebellion. The Ice Campaign. A.P. Bogaevskii's letter to the author.

Kaledin, Aleksei Maksimovich; Bogaevskii, Mitrofan Petrovich.

224. Волков-Муромцев, Николай Владимирович

Юность от Вязьмы до Феодосии: 1902-1920. Париж: ИМКА-Пресс, 1983. 425 с. Всероссийская Мемуарная библиотека, основана А.И. Солженицыным. Серия «Наше недавнее»; Т. 1.

[Volkov-Muromtsev, N.V. Youth from Viazma to Feodosia]

Childhood in St. Petersburg. Work at YMCA in 1918. Arrest and imprisonment in the Lubianskaia and Butyraskaia Prisons (1918). Escape to the White Army. Trip over the Ukraine. Participation in military actions in the ranks of the White Army in Southern Russia 1919-1920.

225. Воронович, Николай Владимирович

Меж двух огней: записки зеленого. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 7. с. 53 - 183. Берлин: Медный Всадник, 1922. Документы: с. 321-333.

[Voronovich, N.V. Between two fires]

Trip from Sochi to Petrograd via the Crimea (Jan-March 1918). Political events at the Black Sea shore of the Caucasus at 1918. War between the Soviet Government of Sochi and Georgia. War between the White Army and Georgia. The Committee of Liberation of the Black Sea Province. The Congress of Peasants of the Black Sea Province. Fighting between peasant's militia and the White Army. Role of the British Navy. Mutiny of imprisoned white officers. Negotiations with Shkuro and the Kuban Government. Victory of the Red Army. Fostikov's Rebellion.

Kiz, J;

226. Врангель, Петр Николаевич

Воспоминания генерала барона П.Н. Врангеля. Белое Цело; Т. 5-6. Фон-Лампе, А.А. ред. Берлин: Медный

Всадник, 1928. (репр. Франкфурт на Майне: Посев, 1982. 2 т.)

[Vrangel', P.N. Reminiscences]

The February Revolution. The Rumanian front 1916-1917. Kornilov's Mutiny. Life under the rule of Bolsheviks in the Crimea. War with the Red Army in the Northern Caucasus. The offensive toward Moscow. The Battle of Tsaritsyn. The coup d'etat in Kuban. Retreat of the White Forces. Conflict with Denikin. Meeting of White generals at Dragomirov's office. Transference of power in the White Army. Organization of political and economical life in the Crimea. The Trans-Dnieper Operation. Descent at the Kuban. Activity of the Tsentrosoiuz (Cooperative organization). The Battle of Perecop. Evacuation of the White Army from the Crimea. Index of names, maps, photographs, letters, and documents.

Ungern fon Shternberg, Roman Fedorovich; Shkuro, Andrei Grigor'evich; Shatilov, Pavel Nikolaevich; Ulagai, Sergei Georgievich; Krymov, Aleksandr Mikhailovich.

227. Врангель, Петр Николаевич

Март 1920 года: из воспоминаний. Белое Цело; Т.1. с. 61-76. Берлин: Медный Всадник, 1926.

[Vrangel', P.N. March 1920]

Note of the British Commander to Denikin. Arrival of the author in the Crimea. Military and political situation in the Crimea. Meeting of generals under the chairmanship of General Dragomirov for election of the commander-in-chief. Election of Vrangel.

Dragomirov, Abram Mikhailovich; Kutepov, Aleksandr Pavlovich.

228. Генерал Кутепов: сборник статей. Париж: Комитет им. ген. Кутепова, 1934. 378 с.

[General Kutepov]

Collection of memoirs and articles. Kritskii, M. Aleksandr Pavlovich Kutepov (biography). Kutepov, A. The first days of the revolution in Petrograd. Golovin, N.N. Several words about Cadet Kutepov [The Vladimir Military school in 1903]. Svechin, V.V. General Kutepov. Malevskii-Malevich. A. Kutepov in the Preobrazhenskii Regiment of the Guard. Zaliubovskii, V. Kutepov. Deitrikh, Vl. The last commander of the Preobrazhenskii Regiment. Shatilov, P.N. My meetings with General Kutepov [in the Volunteer Army]. Zhukov, The fields of Northern Tavrida. Peshnia. Kedrov, M.S., Shteifon, B., Davats, V., Reznichenko, Sergei. [Life in Gallipolli]. Rybinskii, N., Stal, Baron, Struve, Petr, Stogov, Trubetskoi, S., Zaitsev, A., Vinogradov, Nik. [Life and activity in emigration].

229. Георгиевич, Михаил Миласиевич

Свет и тени: первая мировая война, Добровольческая армия. Сидней: 1968. 103 с.

[Georgievich, M.M. Light and shadows]

Author was a Major-General at the staff of the 107th Infantry Division. Describes his experience as a prisoner-of-war in October 1917 and escape. The 35th Infantry Division in 1914-1916. The Volunteer Army in 1919. The Kiev Military School (Kievskii kadetskii korpus).

230. Гуль, Роман Борисович

Ледяной поход: с Корниловым. Берлин: Ефрон, [1921]. 160 с.

[Gul', R.B. The Ice Campaign]

Creation of the Volunteer Army. Kornilov's Elite Regiment. Chronicle of the campaign from Rostov to Ekaterinodar and retreat from Ekaterinodar to Novochoerkassk.

231. Гурко, Василий Иосифович

Из Петрограда через Москву, Париж и Лондон в Одессу 1917 - 1918 г.г. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 15. стр. 5 - 84. Берлин: 1924.

[Gurko, V.I. From Petrograd via Moscow, Paris, and London to Odessa 1917-1918].

The mutiny of cadets of Moscow military schools in Nov. 1917. Underground military groups in Moscow. The Right Center. The Union of Resurrection. Departure to Kiev. The Union of Farmers and the Union of Industry, Trade, and Finance in Kiev. The Bureau of the Parliament Group. Trip to the Volunteer Army in Ekaterinodar. The Iasi Conference. Trip to Paris and London via Constantinople for negotiations with European governments. Refutation of accusation of General Shvarts on corruption. Evacuation of the White Army from Odessa.

Fredenberg, col.; D'Esprey, Franchet; Shvarts, Aleksei Vladimirovich; Maklakov, Vasilii Alekseevich; Nabokov, Konstantin Dmitrievich; Miliukov, Pavel Nikolaevich.

232. Давац, Владимир Христианович

На Москву. Париж: [1921], 116 с.

[Davats, V.Kh. Offensive toward Moscow]

Service on the armored train "Groznyi" as a private. Military actions Jan - March 1920. Rostov-na-Donu, Ekaterinodar, The Crimea.

233. Давац, Владимир Христианович; Львов, Николай Николаевич

Русская армия на чужбине. Белград: Русское изд-во, 1923. 122 с. (пер.: New York: Orpheus, 1985)

[Davats, V.Kh. The Russian Army on foreign land]

Attitude of the French and the British Governments toward the Crimean Army. Evacuation from the Crimea. The Russian White Army and refugees in Constantinople. Political confrontation among leaders of Russian emigres. The Russian Army in Gallipoli, Limnos, and Biserta.

234. Давыдов, Александр Васильевич

Воспоминания. Париж: Альбатрос, 1982. 286 с.

[Davydov, A.V. Memoirs]

Childhood and youth in Moscow. The Russo-Japanese war. The Crimea in 1918-1920.

235. Деникин, Антон Иванович

Очерки русской смуты. Paris: Изд. Поволоцкого, 1921-1926. 5 т.

[Denikin, A.I. Essays on the Russian disturbance]

Kornilov's Mutiny. The October Revolution. Creation of the Volunteer Army. Capture of Rostov in Dec. 1917. The Ice Campaign. Union of the Kuban Cossack Army and the Volunteer Army. Arrival of the Drozdovskii's Regiment. Intervention of the Allies. The 2nd Kuban Campaign. Creation of Civil Administration of Southern Russia. Military actions on the Don and the Donets (Spring 1919). Recognition of the Kolchak Supreme Authority. Retreat of the White Forces. Evacuation from Novorossiisk. Transference of the Command to General Vrangell.

236. Долгоруков, Павел Дмитриевич

Великая разруха. Мадрид: 1964. 459 с.

[Dolgorukov, P.D. The great destruction]

The State Duma during the February Revolution. Trip to front lines in April 1917. Elections to the Constituent Assembly. Mutiny of military cadets against Bolsheviks in Moscow in Oct 1917. Arrest and imprisonment in the Peter-and-Paul Fortress. The National Center. Arrest in Moscow. Escape to The Volunteer Army. White press in Kiev, The Northern Caucasus, Kharkov. Evacuation of the White Forces from Novorossiisk. The Crimea in 1920. Constantinople in 1920-1921. The Congress of the C.-D. Party in Paris. Life of the Russian emigration in Yugoslavia and Bulgaria. An attempt of illegal trip to Russia and arrest at the border. A prison in Krivin.

P.p. 297-435: Dolgorukov, Petr "Life of my brother Prince P. Dolgorukov." (see no. 529)

Shingarev, Andrei Ivanovich; Miliukov, Pavel Nikolaevich; Vrangell, Petr Nikolaevich.

237. Прейер, Владимир Николаевич фон.

Крестный путь во имя Родины: двухлетняя война красного Севера с белым Югом 1918-1920 года. Берлин: 1921. 154 с.

[Dreier, B.N. Martyrdom in the name of the Motherland]

Military actions in the Northern Caucasus. The Battle of Tsaritsyn. The rebellion of Captain Orlov in the Crimea. Confrontation between Denikin and Vrangeli, their correspondence in August 1919 and February 1920. Reorganization of the South-Russian Government in the Crimea. The coup d'etat in Kuban. The defense of the Crimea. Internal and foreign policy of the Vrangeli's government. The Trans-Dnieper operation.

Portraits: Vrangeli, Petr Nikolaevich; Slashchev-Krymskii, Iakov Aleksandrovich; Krivoshein, Aleksandr Vasil'evich. Group photo of the South-Russian Government.

238. Проздов, Александр

Интеллигенция на Дону. Архив Русской Революции; Т.2. с. 45-58.

[Drozdov, A. The intelligentsia on the Don]

Short sketch on the work of the department of propaganda of the Volunteer Army. Review of press in Southern Russia at time of the rule of White authorities.

239. Проздовский, Михаил Гордеевич

Дневник. Берлин: Отто Кирхнер, 1963. 186 с.

2-е изд. Нью-Йорк: Всеславянское Книжное изд-во, 1963. 205 с.

[Drozdovskii, M.G. The Diary]

Creation of the Drozdovskii Division from Bessarabia to the Don Cossack Territory through the territories controlled by the Red Army.

A.Gering suggested that the diary is not genuine.

240. Пумбадзе, Евгений Васильевич

На службе ЧК и Коминтерна: личные воспоминания.

Париж: Мишень, 1930. 159 с.

[Dumbadze, E. On the service of the Cheka and the Comintern]

The Red Army in the Crimea and the Caucasus 1920-1921. The Georgian Cheka in the 1920s. Murder of a Turkish Minister Gemal-Pasha. Activity of the Cheka in Tbilisi and Poti. Rally to support opposition in Leningrad. Soviet Trade representation in Turkey. Covert operations of the Comintern abroad.

Shulman; Atarbekov; Elliava, Shalva; Todriia.

241. Пушкин, Владимир

Забытые. Париж: ИМКА-Пресс, 1983. 148 с.

[Dushkin, V. The Forgotten]

Military service in the Volunteer Army in the Ukraine. The Crimea. Gallipoli. Bulgaria. The suppression of the communist mutiny in 1923 in Bulgaria.

242. Евреинов, Б.

Последние судороги деникинского фронта: отрывок из воспоминаний. На Чужой Стороне; Т. 10. с. 145-155. Прага: 1925.

[Evreinov, B. The last convulsions of the Denikin's front]

Rejections of the Kuban Cossacks to fight against the Red Army. Capture of Rostov-na-Donu in February of 1920 by the White Army. Retreat of the White Army to the Crimea.

243. Елисеев, Федор Иванович

С корниловским полком на берегах Кубани, в Ставрополье и в Астраханских степях в 1918-1919 годах. Нью-Йорк: 1959. 14 брошюр.

[Eliseev, F.I. With Kornilov's Regiment on the shores of the Kuban']

Military campaign against the Red Army with detailed description of battles and marches. Mimeograph edition. Numbers of pamphlets on covers do not agree with same on title pages in some cases.

Urangel, Petr Nikolaevich; Babiev, Nikolai Gavrilovich.

244. Елисеев, Федор Иванович

С хоперцами от Воронежа и до Кубани 1919-1920 г.г. Нью-Йорк: 1961. 5 брошюр.

[Eliseev, F.I. With the Khopperskaia Division from Voronezh and to Kuban]

Military campaign of 1st Caucasian Cossack Division. Descriptions of battles accompanied by maps. Mimeograph ed.

Gamalii, Vasilii Danilovich; Shkuro, Andrei Grigor'evich; Naumenko, Viacheslav Grigor'evich.

245. Емельянов, Ефимий Федорович

Воспоминания добровольца. Белое Цело; Т.4. с. 82-92. Берлин: Медный Всадник: 1928.

[Emel'ianov, E.F. Memoirs of a volunteer]

Trip to the Volunteer Army From Odessa to Ekaterinodar in Aug. 1918. Fighting with the Red Army near village Malaia Dzhalga (Oct. 14, 1918). The Alekseevskii Regiment in Novorossiisk (1918).

Kharchenko, Mikhail Nikolaevich.

246. Илловайский, Владимир Иванович

Год пути: жизнь Добровольческой армии. Ростов-на-Дону: 1919. 30 с.

(Illovaiskii, V. The year which passed)

Propaganda pamphlet describing life of the Volunteer Army and anticommunist struggle in the Northern Caucasus in 1918-1919.

247. Каратеев, Михаил Дмитриевич

Белогвардейцы на Балканах: воспоминания белого офицера. Буэнос Айрес: 1977. 230 с.

[Karateev, M. White veterans in the Balkans]

Evacuation of the Crimean Military School from Yalta. Life of cadets in Constantinople. The school in Sternice (Yugoslavia). The St. Sergii Artillery school in Tyrnovo (Bulgaria). Graduation ceremony.

Rimskii-Korsakov, V.V.; Ganev, Mitiu.

248. Каринский, Н.

Эпизод из эвакуации Новороссийска. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 12. с. 149-156. Берлин: 1923.

[Karinskii, N. One episode of evacuation from Novorossiisk]

Escape of the White civil service officials from Novorossiisk. Panic and mismanagement during evacuation of the remnants of the White Military Forces. Evacuation of the author on board the "Violetta".

Tverskoi, Sergei Dmitrievich.

249. Кириенко, Иван Касьянович

1613, от чести и славы к подлости и позору февраля 1917 г.: воспоминания. Сан-Пауло: 1963. 216 с.

[Kirienko, I.K. 1613, from honor and glory to shame of the February 1917]

Author was an officer of the 166 Rovno Regiment. Mobilization in 1914. Author's reaction to the February Revolution. First fighting with Bolsheviks in Kiev. Creation of the St. George Regiment, the first one of the Volunteer Army, Nov. 6' 1917. The Ice Campaign. Military actions in the Northern Caucasus. Emigration. Political disagreements among parties of the Russian emigres.

Kornilov, Lavr Georgievich; Alekseev, Mikhail Vasil'evich; Sviatopolk-Mirskii, L.S.

250. Кнорринг, Николай Николаевич

Сфаят: очерк из жизни Морского корпуса в Африке. Париж: Иллюстрированная Россия, 1935. 204 с. Прил. к «Иллюстрированной России»; т. 42.

[Knorring, N.N. Sfaiat]

Evacuation of the Navy School from Sebastopol to North Africa. Everyday life and traditions of the School during its existence in the 1920s.

251. Коноплин, Иван Степанович

Бескрестные могилы: очерки из недавнего. Берлин: Труд, 1922. 110 с.

[Konoplin, I.S. The crossless graves]

The detachment of Prince Eristov. Personal account atrocities of the civil war.

252. Корниловский ударный полк. Париж: 1936. 229 с.

Критский, М.А. сост.

[The Kornilov Elite Regiment]

The book is based on memoirs of the regiment's veterans. Creating the regiment in Galicia. Joining the Czech Legion. Fighting in Kiev and Rostov (1918). The 1st (Ice) and the 2nd Kuban Campaigns. The campaign in Donetsk region (1919). Offensive at Kursk and Orel. Retreat to the Crimea. Defeat at Kakhovka. The Trans-Dnieper Operation. The Battle of Perecop. Evacuation from the Crimea.

253. Корсак, Вениамин Валерианович

Великий исход. Париж: 1931. 159 с.

[Korsak, V.V. The great exodus]

Retreat of the White Army from Kiev Dec. 3, 1919. Atrocities committed by the Ukrainian National Army. Road to Odessa. Everyday troubles of people. Evacuation of the White Army from Odessa.

254. Корсак, Вениамин Валерианович

У белых. Париж: 1931. 172 с.

[Korsak, V.V. With the Whites]

Occupation of Kiev by The Ukrainian National Army and The Volunteer Army. The Commission for Rehabilitation of Officers. Fighting with the Red Army. Service in the White Army.

255. Корсак, Вениамин Валерианович

У красных. Париж: 1930. 162 с.

[Korsak, V.V. With the Reds]

Return to Russia from German prison in July 1918. Troubles in Moscow. Trip to the Mogilev Province. Searches during the trip. Everyday life in the province. Conscription to the Red Army (1918). Cooperatives. An antisoviet mutiny of soldiers in Gomel. Life in Kiev. Retreat of the Red Army.

256. Кравченко, Владимир Михайлович

Проздовцы от Ясс до Галлиполи: сборник. Мюнхен: 1973, 1975. 2 т. (394, 365 с.)

[Kravchenko, V.M. The Drozdovians from Iasi to Gallipoli]

The work is written on basis of memoirs of soldiers of the Drozdovskii Regiment. March from Rumania to The Don Cossack Territory. The 2nd Kuban Campaign. Military actions mainly between the

Volunteer Army and the Red Army. Evacuation from the Crimea. Gallipoli. In text: photos and maps of battles.

257. Краинский, Николай Васильевич

Без будущего: очерки по психологии революции и эмиграции. Белград: 1931. 187 с.

[Krainskii, N.V. Without future]

Fighting near Kiev (Oct. 1919). Evacuation from the Crimea. Life of the Russian refugees at the Island of Limnos. Book devoted mostly to psychological effect of the revolution and the civil war on people.

258. Краинский, Николай Васильевич

Фильм русской революции в психологической обработке. Белград: [1942?]. 469 с.

[Krainskii, N.V. The film of the Russian revolution]

The development of the revolutionary movement till 1917. Kiev in 1917-1919. Atrocities of the Kiev Cheka in 1919. Odessa in 1919. Life in the Crimea and Constantinople. Notes of the author's brother Dmitrii Vasil'evich Krainskii on the retreat of the Stessel's detachment from Odessa to Rumania in Jan. 1920.

Photography of officers of the Kiev Cheka.

259. Кривошеин, Всеволод Александрович

Девятнадцатый год: воспоминания. Брюссель: автор, 1975. 131 с.

[Krivoshein, V.A. Nineteen nineteen]

Xerox of a typescript. Meeting with Budassi - railroad engineer in sept. 1919. Escape to the Volunteer Army. Permission to go to front lines from the Moscow Cheka. Arrest in L'gov by a Soviet official. Militia and Cheka in Rylsk. Shifting prisoners to Briansk. Interrogation in the Briansk Cheka. Release and second arrest. The Drozdovskii Division. Structure of the White Army. Fighting at Dmitriev - Lgov front line.

260. Кришевский, Н.

В Крыму: 1916-1918 г. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 13. с. 71-124. Берлин: 1924.

[Krishevskii, N. In the Crimea: 1916-1918]

The February Revolution in the Crimea. Mutiny of soldiers. Departure of the soldiers to their homes. Celebration of the May Day of 1917 in Sebastopol. Role of the S.-R. Party at the Black Sea Fleet. Slaughter of officers in Sebastopol. First period of the Soviet rule in the Crimea. An antisoviet rebellion in Kerch. Capture of Sebastopol by the German Army and German occupation. The Crimean Government. Departure to the Ukraine.

Verkhovskii, Aleksandr Ivanovich; Kolchak, Aleksandr

Vasil'evich; Svechin, ; Tatishchev.

261. Крымский Конный Ее Величества Государыни Императрицы Александры Федоровны полк. Сан Франциско: Глобус, 1978. 253 с.

[The Her Majesty Empress Aleksandra Fedorovna Crimean Mounted Regiment]

The history of the regiment written on the basis of reminiscences of officers of the regiment. Fighting in Galicia in 1915-1917. Arrival of the regiment to Simferopol in the fall of 1917. Fighting with the Communist oriented sailors. in Jan. 1918. Establishment of the regiment in the White Army. Fighting with the Red Army near the Adzhimushkai mines (1919). Capture of the Crimea by the White Army. Capture of Odessa. Skirmishes with the Ukrainian National Army. The Bredov's Campaign. The Trans-Dnieper Operation. Capture of the Crimea by the Red Army. Gallipoli. In the text: photographs, documents, lists of officers.

262. Кучин (Оранский), Георгий Дмитриевич

Добровольческая зубатовщина: кирстовские организации на юге России и борьба с ними профессиональных союзов. Берлин: Труд, 1924.

[Kuchin (Oranskii), G.D. The Zubatov-kind organization of the Volunteer Army]

The worker's organizations, which supported Denikin's Army. History of their development under the leadership of Kirsta. Struggle of communists against them in Kiev and Kharkov. Pogroms in Kiev in 1919.

Kirsta.

263. Ларионов, Виктор Александрович

Последние юнкера. Франкфурт на Майне: Посев, 1984. 243 с.

[Larionov, V.A. The Last Cadets]

The Konstantinovskoe Artillery School in the summer of 1917. Shifting cadets to The Don Cossack Territory. Fighting near Rostov. The Ice Campaign. The Second Kuban Campaign. Fighting near Tikhoretskaia. Offensive at Moscow. Retreat to the Crimea. War at Northern Tavria. Evacuation of the Markov Regiment from the Crimea. Suppl.: the marching songs of the White Army.

Portraits: Alekseev, Mikhail Vasil'evich; Kornilov, Lavr Georgievich; Kutepov, Aleksandr Pavlovich; Mionchinskii, Dmitrii Leonidovich.

264. Лукомский, Александр Сергеевич

Воспоминания генерала А.С. Лукомского: период Европейской войны, начало разрухи в России, борьба с

большевиками. Берлин: Кн-во Отто Кирхнер, 1922 2 т. (300, 302 с.) [отр. в Архив Русской Революции, тт. 2, 5, 6.]

[Lukomskii, A.S. Memoirs]

The Russian Army in the beginning of the 20th century. General situation at the beginning of World War I. Military pseudo-inventions. Corruption in the army supply. The 32nd Infantry Division. Military actions in Galicia (summer 1916). The Stavka. The February Revolution and abdication of Nicholas II. Desintegration of the army. Denikin's speech in the Stavka, June 4, 1917. Institute of commissars. Kornilov's Mutiny. Arrest and imprisonment of rebels in the hotel "Metropol." The prison in Bykhov. Escape to the Don Cossack Territory. The Political Council. Creation of the Volunteer Army. Fighting near Rostov-na-Donu. Imprisonment by the Red Army. The Ukraine under the Soviet rule (1918). Meeting with Skoropadskii. Attempt to create the monarchist Southern Army. Escape to the Volunteer Army. Text of the Krasnov's letter to Emperor Wilghelm. The The Civil Administration of Southern Russia. Relationships among the Volunteer Army, Cossack governments, and Georgia. General political situation in Russia. Resignation. Situation in the Crimea. Refugees. The descent on Kuban. Evacuation of the White Forces from the Crimea. Attitude of the British and the French governments toward the Russian Army. The British policy in the Caucasus.

Polivanov, Aleksei Andreevich; Alekseev, Mikhail Vasil'evich; Brusilov, Aleksei Alekseevich; Kornilov, Lavr Georgievich; Savinkov, Boris Viktorovich; Romanovskii, Ivan Pavlovich, Ronzhin, General.

265. Мамонтов, Сергей

Походы и кони. Париж: ИМКА-Пресс, 1981. 476 с.

[Mamontov, S. Campaigns and horses]

Author was a petty-officer in the White Army. Fighting in the Northern Caucasus in 1918. Skirmishes with Makhno's troops and the Red Army in 1918-1919. The Trans-Dnieper Operation. Everyday life of troops in the Volunteer Army.

266. Маргулиес, Владимир

Огненные годы: материалы и документы по истории Гражданской войны на юге России. Берлин: Изд. Манфред, 1923. 322 с.

[Margulies, V. The Flaming years]

Decrees, speeches, and information from newspapers on French intervention in Odessa and the Soviet rule of Odessa from March to August of 1919 followed by the author's commentaries and excerpts from the author's diary.

267. Маргулиес, Мануил Сергеевич

Год интервенции. т. 1. Сентябрь 1918 -- Апрель 1919 г. 364 с. т. 2. Апрель -- Сентябрь 1919 г. 321 с. т. 3. Сентябрь 1919 -- Декабрь 1920 г. 318 с. Берлин: Изд-во З. Гржебина, 1923.

[Margulies, M.S. The year of intervention]

Creation of the Council of the State Unification of Russia. The Iasi Conference. Review of political events in the Ukraine and in the Crimea. Interrelations among Russian political parties and the French commandment in Odessa. The Russian Political Conference in Paris. The North-Western Government. Review of political events in the Baltic region. Relations between the White Russians and the Baltic governments. Events in the Crimea.

Andro, D.F.; d'Anselm; Arsen'ev, Gen.; Bernatskii, M.B.; Bulak-Balakhovich, Stanislav Nikolaevich; Vrangeli, Petr Nikolaevich; Gorn, Vasilii Leopoldovich; Grishin-Almazov, Aleksei Nikolaevich; Denikin, Anton Ivanovich; Kartashov, Anton Vladimirovich; Kolchak, Aleksandr Vasil'evich; Lianozov, Stepan Georgievich; Meller-Zakomel'skii, V.V.; Savinkov, Boris Viktorovich; Iudenich, Nikolai Nikolaevich.

268. Мечов, Леонтий (псевд.)

Записки добровольца: 1919-1920. Берлин: Медный Всадник, 1933. 206 с. Белое Цело; Т. 7.

[Mechov, L. Notes of a volunteer]

Work at the "Glavkrakhmal" (1918). Life in Kharkov. Capture of Kharkov by the White Army. Joining the Volunteer Army. Military service at the North Caucasus. Evacuation of the White Forces from Novorossiisk. The Crimea. The Trans-Dnieper Operation. The Green movement in the Northern Caucasus and in the Crimea. Evacuation from the Crimea.

269. Минцлов, Сергей Рудольфович

Прошлое...: очерки из жизни царской семьи. София: Изд. Зарницы, [193?]. 138 с.

[Mintslov, S.R. The past]

Written mostly from reminiscences of author's friends and from written sources. Description of life of the Romanovs since the time of Nicholas I. The Crimea in 1918-1919.

270. Мариновский, Дмитрий Михайлович

Быль. Бордо: 1938. 2 т. (, 264 с.). Литературная запись Шуцкой, Борис.

[Marinovskii, D.M. The true story]

(v.1 is not examined for this publication). V. 2: The February Revolution in Sukhumi. Creation of the Soviets. Appointment as a head of the Red Guard in Adler. Fighting among the Whites, the

Reds, and the Greens. Atrocities committed by the Whites. Mutiny against the White authorities. Evacuation of the White Army from Novorossiisk. Trip to Kerch on a small boat with load of money and jewels. Trip to the Caucasus to organize rebellion there. The Red spies in the staff of the White Army. The Greens in Adler. Attack at the Cheka headquarters. The rebellion of Postikov. Arrest and escape. Release of a group of women from the Cheka prison and their transportation to Georgia. Winter in an Abkhasian village. Escape to Turkey. A camp for the Russian refugees in Greece.

Lesh, Gen.; Karpukhin, Ivan; Denikin, Anton Ivanovich.

271. Моисеев, Митрофан Алексеевич

Былое: 1894-1980. Сан Франциско: Глобус, 1980. 174

с.

[Moiseev, M.A. The past]

Childhood in the Kursk Province. The Konstantinovskoe Infantry School in Kiev. The World War I. The Leib-Gvardii Atamanovskii Regiment. Participation in the civil war in the Volunteer Army in the Northern Caucasus. Capture by the Reds during evacuation from Novorossiisk. Escape to Lithuania. Life in Poland. The Russian Liberation Army. The Cossack regiments in the German Army. Aid to Russian emigres in 1945-1946.

272. Мякотин, В.

Из недалекого прошлого. На Чужой Стороне; Т. 2: с. 178-199. Т. 3: с. 179-193. Т. 5: с. 251-268. Т. 6: с. 73-99. Т. 9: с. 279-302. Т. 11: с. 205-235. Т. 13: с. 193-227. Прага: 1922-25.

[Miakotin, V. From the recent past]

I. The Union of the Resurrection of Russia. Negotiations with the Allies. Publication of underground newspapers. II. Trip to Kharkov via Rylsk. The Russian-Ukrainian border in 1918. III. Work of the Union in the Skoropadskii Kiev. Capture of Odessa by the Ukrainian National Army and recapture by the Volunteer Army. IV. Odessa under the rule of the Volunteer Army. Relations of the Union with the White Army and the French troops. Meeting of the Union in the Spring of 1919. Escape from Odessa aboard a steamship "Shilka." V. Meeting with Denikin in Ekaterinodar. Governments in the Southern Russia. The Conference of Public Organizations (June 18, 1919). VI. Antisemitism in the Volunteer Army. Press in Rostov in 1919. Newspaper "Parus." Land question under The volunteer Army control. Criticism of Denikin's internal policy. Text of a note of the Union of Resurrection of Russia to Denikin. VII. The last days of the Whites in the South. Meeting with N.V. Chaikovskii. Capture of Ekaterinodar by the Red Army. The Cheka terror. Arrest. Shifting to Moscow. The Lubianskaia Prison. Interrogation by Agranov.

273. Немирович-Данченко. Георгий В.

В Крыму при Врангеле: факты и итоги. Берлин: 1922. 117 с.

[Nemirovich-Danchenko, G.V. In the Crimea at the time of Vrangell]

Military and political situation in the Crimea in 1920. Creation of the South Russian Government. Officers of the General Staff. Press in the Crimea. The Department of the Press of The General Staff. Censorship. The Informational service. The land reform (May 25, 1920). Fighting in Northern Tavrida. Foreign policy. Disagreement between right and left groups. Evacuation aboard steamship "Rion."

274. Оболенский, В. А.

[Крым]. На Чужой Стороне; Т.5. с. 5-40. Крым в 1917-1920 гг. Т. 6. с. 53-72. Крым при немцах. Т. 7. с. Краевое крымское правительство. Т. 8. с. 5-53. Крым при Деникине. Т. 9. с. 5-55. Крым при Врангеле. Берлин: Ватага; Прага: Пламя, 1923-24.

[Obolenskii, V.A. The Crimea]

Trip from Petrograd to the Crimea in Dec. 1917. Bolshevik coup d'etat in the Crimea. The tatar rebellion. German occupation. Creation of the Crimean Government of General Sul'kevich. Relations between the Crimea and the Ukraine. Trip to Kiev. Internal policy of the Skoropadskii's Government. Replacement of the government of Sul'kevich by the government of S.S. Krym. Capture of the Crimea by the Red Army in 1919. Actions of the White counter-intelligence after recapture of the Crimea. Legislature of the Civil Administration of Denikin's army. Mutiny of Captain Orlov. Conversation with Vrangell. Internal policy of the South Russian Government. The Land Reform. Press in the Crimea. Local governments. Morale of the Army and civilians. Evacuation of the White Forces from the Crimea.

Kistiakovskii, Ignatii A.; Sul'kevich, M.A.; Slashchev, Iakov Aleksandrovich; Vovsi.

275. Одесский Великого Князя Константина Константиновича кадетский корпус: 1899-1924. [New York: 1975]. 365, 61 с.

[The Grand Duke Konstantin Konstantinovich Military School of Odessa]

Everyday life and some events before the revolution. A tour of the group of cadets over Europe in 1913. Attempt to interrupt celebration of a May Day in 1917. Participation of cadets in the civil war. Evacuation from Odessa to the Crimea and the Northern Caucasus in 1919. Evacuation from Odessa to Serbia in Jan. 1920. Attempt to escape to Rumania of the Stessel's detachment and return. The school under the Soviet rule. The school in Panchevo

(Bulgaria). Lists of cadets and officers.

Authors: Kalinichev, B.I.A.; Emanuel', V.A.; Goleevskii, M.M.; Shenshin, P.P.; Ternovskii, V.; Puzanov, N.V.; Diukin, V.N.; Kritskii, Boris; Ossovskii, L.V.; Rosselevich, A.M.

Adamovich, Boris Viktorovich.

276. П., А.

Правосудие в войсках генерала Врангеля. Константинополь: Тип. Бабок и сыновья, [1921]. 56 с.

[P., A. Justice in the army of General Vrangell]

Military court commissions. Struggle against political crimes. Structure and duties of prosecution authorities. The military courts and their limits. The case of General Slashchev.

277. Пасманик, Даниил Самойлович

Революционные годы в Крыму. Париж: 1926. 212 с.

[Pasmanik, D.S. Years of the Revolution in the Crimeal]

The February Revolution in Yalta. Publishing a newspaper. Elections to the Constituent Assembly. The first period of the Soviet rule in the Crimea. Capture of the Crimea by German Army. Creation of the Crimean Government. Policy of the Volunteer Army. The Allied fleet in Sebastopol. The ultimatum of Denikin to the Crimean Government. Suppl.: Correspondence of the author with Petrunkevich. Riabushinskii, P.P.; Krym, Solomon Samuilovich.

278. Пауль, Сергей Миронович

С Корниловым. Белое Дело; Т. 3: с. 66-90. Берлин: Медный Всадник, 1927.

[Paul', S.M. With Kornilov]

Author was a subaltern officer in the Volunteer Army since Dec. 1917. First fighting. Everyday life of the army. The Ice Campaign.

279. Половцов, Лев Викторович

Рыцари Тернового Венца: воспоминания Члена Государственной Думы Л.В. Половцова о 1-ом Кубанском (ледяном) походе ген. М.В. Алексеева, Л.Г. Корнилова и А.И. Пеникина. [Прага: 1923]. 218 с.

[Polovtsov, L.V. Knights of the Crown of Thorns]

Creation of the Volunteer Army. The Ice Campaign. Attitude of the Cossacks toward revolution and the civil war.

Alekseev, Mikhail Vasil'evich; Kornilov, Lavr Georgievich.

280. Полоцкий кадетский корпус. Сан Франциско:

Глобус, 1982. 162 с. Ситковский, Вадим, сост.

[Polotsk Military School]

Traditions and everyday life of the school. Anonymous reminiscences on the fate of those cadets who followed the Stessel's

detachment from Odessa to the Rumanian border and were returned to Russia by the Rumanians. Lists of cadets, officers. Description of uniforms and insignia. School songs.

281. Последние дни Крыма: впечатления, факты и документы. Константинополь: 1920. 47 с.

[The last days of the Crimea]

Burtsev, Vl. Either we, or they. Litvin, Nik. Without motherland. Rimskii, G. The ninth wave. Essays on events in the Crimea before defeat of the Whites.

282. Пылин, Борис

Первые четырнадцать лет: 1906-1920. Калифорния: 1972, 209 с.

[Pylin, B. The first fourteen years]

Capture of the Alekseevskii Military School by the Bolsheviks. Antibolshevik peasant mutinies in Livny and Torzhok. Changes in school programs. Escape to Livny. The Volunteer Army. Joining the Alekseevskii Regiment. Scouting in Rostov-na-Donu for the White Army. Evacuation of the White Forces from Novorossiisk. Landing of the Alekseevskii Regiment in Kirillovka. Descent to Kuban. Military school in Feodosia. Evacuation of the White Forces from the Crimea.

283. Раковский, Григорий Н.

В стане белых: от Орла до Новороссийска. Константинополь: Пресса, 1920. 340 с. Гражданская война на Юге России.

[Rakovskii, G.N. On the side of the Whites]

Criticism toward policy of the Volunteer Army. The Supreme Cossack Krug in Jan. 1920. General review of military actions 1917-1921. Relationship among the White leaders. Evacuation of the White Forces from Novorossiisk. Fighting against the Green partisans. Capitulation of the Army of Kuban Cossacks in Sochi.

284. Раковский, Григорий Н.

Конец белых: от Днепра до Босфора: вырождение, агония и ликвидация. Прага: Воля России, 1921. 274 с.

[Rakovskii, G.N. The end of the Whites]

Attempts to create the "White" Russia in the Crimea. International relations of the Vrangels' Government. Cossacks in the Crimea. Fighting in the Northern Tavrida. Evacuation of the White Forces from the Crimea.

Bogaevskii, Afrikan Petrovich; Vrangels, Petr Nikolaevich.

285. Ренников, Андрей Митрофанович (Селитренников)

Минувшие дни. [New York: Россия, 1954] 353 с.

[Rennikov, A.M. The by-gone days]

Novorossiisk University, political life. Revolution of 1905 in Odessa. Work for the newspaper "Bessarabskaia zhizn" (Kishinev). "Odesskii listok." Odessa newspapers and journalists. Russian press in 1910s. Work for a newspaper "Novoe vremia"; journal "Lukomorye." Trip to Murmansk. Reaction of different groups of Russian people to the February Revolution. "Novoe vremia" during summer of 1917. Escape from Petrograd. The Osvag. Newspaper "Zaria Rossii."

Suvorin, Aleksei Sergeevich; Rozanov, Vasilii Vasil'evich; Menshikov, Mikhail Osipovich; Suvorin, Mikhail Alekseevich; Komarov, Vissarion Vissarionovich; Ukhtomskii, Esper Esperovich; Trepov, Aleksandr Fedorovich.

286. Рытченков, Сергей Васильевич

259 дней лемносского сидения. Париж: 1933. 151 с.

[Rytchenkov, S. 259 days of staying on Limnos]

The Atamanovskoe Military School in Novocherkasskoe in 1920-1921. Evacuation from Sebastopol aboard ship "General Alekseev." Arrival to Limnos. The speech of General Vrangeli. The festival in the Russian Army camp. Rejection of the French Government to support the White Russians. Publication of a magazine "Syn Izgnaniia" (The son of Exile). Festivals and military reviews. Struggle against those who wanted to emigrate to the other countries. Emigration to Bulgaria. In text: lists of names, decrees, and speeches.

287. Ряснянский, Сергей Николаевич

10 Гусарский Ингерманландский полк: 1704-1954. New York: Russian Printing House, [1955] 30 с.

[Riasnianskii, S.N. The 10th Hoossar Ingermanland Regiment]

Short history of the regiment till 1914. Cavalry battle near Iaroslavice (8-8-1914). The Ingermanland Regiment in the Volunteer Army. Fighting in the Northern Tavrida. Evacuation from the Crimea. Service in Yugoslavia.

288. Савинков, Борис Викторович

Борьба с большевиками. Варшава: Изд-во Русского политического комитета, 1920. 48 с.

[Savinkov, B.V. The struggle with Bolsheviks]

The October Revolution. Refusal of officers to defend the Provisional Government. At the staff of General Krasnov (Oct. 29). The Pulkovo Battle. Escape to the Don Cossack Territory. The Don Civil Council. The Union for the Defense of the Motherland and Freedom. Underground terrorist activity in Moscow. The Yaroslavl Mutiny. Trip to Samara. The Committee of Members of the Constituent Assembly. Defeat of the White Army on Volga.

Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich; Klepikov, Flegont; Dikgof-Derental, Aleksandr Arkad'evich.

289. Свечин, Михаил А.

Записки старого генерала о былом. Ницца: 1964. 205 с.

[Svechin, M.A. Notes of an old general on the past]

The Peter the Great 2nd Military School. The Nikolaevskoe Cavalry Military School. The Her Majesty's Kirasirskii Regiment. The Academy of the General Staff. The Russo-Japanese war. Work at the Staff of the St. Petersburg Military District. The World War I and the revolution. Escape to the Don Cossack Territory. The Cossack mutiny against Bolsheviks. Mission of the Don Cossacks to Kiev. The delegation from the Don Cossacks to the Paris Peace Conference.

Ports.: Author: Grand Duke Mikhail Aleksandrovich; Skoropadskii, Pavel Petrovich.

290. Седьмая гаубичная: 1918-1921 г. Нью-Йорк: Всеславянское Книжное изд-во, 1960. 222 с.

[The 7th Howitzer Battery]

Includes three parts: Pronin, D. The notes of a gunmen of the Drozdovskii's regiment. Aleksandrovskii, G. On the fields of Northern Tavrida. Rebikov, N. the Diary: 1918-1921. Description of fighting, everyday life, and personal profiles of soldiers of the battery.

291. Слашев-Крымский, Яков Александрович

Требую суда общества и гласности: оборона и сдача Крыма: мемуары и документы. Константинополь: Кн-во Шульман, 1921. 93 с.

[Slashchev-Krymskii, Ia.A. Request the public trial and openness]

Fighting in the Northern Tavrida (1920). The Kakhovka Operation. The Ukrainian question. Defeat of the White Army. Decrees and documents concerning the author and his conflict with the other leaders of the Volunteer Army.

292. Смоленский, С.

Крымская катастрофа: записки строевого офицера. София: 1921. 15 с.

[Smolenskii, S. The Crimean catastrophe]

The Kakhovka Operation. Descent to Kuban (summer 1920). Strategic situation in the fall of 1920. Fighting in the Northern Tavrida. Evacuation of the White Forces from the Crimea.

293. Соколов, Константин Николаевич

Правление генерала Деникина: из воспоминаний. София: Российско-болгарское кн-во, 1921. 290 с.

[Sokolov, K.N. The rulership of General Denikin]

Author was a head of the Osvag. Capture of power by the Bolsheviks in the Northern Caucasus. The Civil Administration at the Supreme Ruler of the Volunteer Army. Denikin's speech of 11-1-18. Relationship between the Volunteer Army and the Government of the Kuban Cossack Territory. The Department of Propaganda. The Osvag. Departments of Propaganda of Cossack governments. Relationship between the Kolchak and the Denikin governments. The Paris Peace Conference. Conditions of life of employees of the civil service. Negotiations between the Volunteer Army and the Cossacks. Evacuation of the White Army from Novorossiisk. Chapter of this book on the coup d'etat in Kuban in November, 1919 was omitted and published later in the Arkhiv Russkoi Revoliutsii; V. 18. c. 237-253. (see no. 346)

Denikin, Anton Ivanovich; Vrangeli, Petr Nikolaevich.

294. Суворин, Алексей Алексеевич (Алексей Порошин)

Поход Корнилова. 2-е изд. Ростов-на-Дону: Кн-во «Новый Человек». [1919] 192 с.

[Suvorin, A.A. Kornilov's Campaign]

Creation of the Volunteer Army. The Ice Campaign. The Union of the Volunteer Army and the Army of the Kuban Cossack Territory. Attack at Ekaterinodar. Death of Kornilov. Mismanagement of finance and supply in the Volunteer Army.

Nezhintsev, Mitrofan Osipovich; Ports.: Romanovskii, Ivan Fedorovich; Korvin-Krukovskii, Aleksei Vladimirovich; Kornilov, Lavr Georgievich; Alekseev, Mikhail Vasil'evich; Denikin, Anton Ivanovich; Markov, Sergei Leonidovich; Bogaevskii, African Petrovich; Erdeli, Ivan Georgievich.

295. Суворин, Борис Алексеевич

За Родиной: героическая эпоха Добровольческой армии 1917-1918 г.г.: впечатления журналиста. Париж: 1922. 250 с.

[Suvorin, B.A. After the Motherland]

Escape from Petrograd to the Don Cossack Territory. The Ice Campaign. Fighting near the Fillipovskoe village. The siege of Ekaterinodar. Death of Kornilov. The rebellion of Don Cossacks. Arrival of the Drozdovskii Division. The 2nd Kuban Campaign. Session of the Kuban Rada. Arrival of the Allies. The newspaper "Vechernee Vremia" (Evening Times).

Kornilov, Lavr Georgievich, Engel'gardt, Vera; Alekseev, Mikhail Vasil'evich.

296. Танутров, Георгий Фердинандович

От Тифлиса до Парижа: свет и тени жизненного пути. Париж: 1976. 302 с.

[Tanutrov, G.F. From Tiflis to Paris]

Folk customs in the Caucasus. The Nikolaevskoe Cavalry Military School. Historical data on the Russians in the Caucasus. The Tver Dragoon Regiment. Commanding a military transport during the World War I. In the White hospital at Tikhoretskaia. The regimental unions in emigration.

297. Тарсаидзе, Александр Георгиевич

Морской корпус за четверть века: 1901-1925 г. Нью-Йорк: 1944. 88 с. Русская Морская Зарубежная Библиотека; Т. 68.

[Tarsaidze, A.G. The Navy School for a quarter of the century]

History of the Navy School in St. Petersburg. Siege of the school in February 1917. Its closing in 1918. Fate of the school-mates of classes of 1914-1922. The school in Sebastopol in 1919. Evacuation to Biserta. Lists of officers and cadets.

Briger, A.M.

298. Трубецкой, Григорий Николаевич

Годы смут и надежд: 1917-1919. Монреаль: Братство преподобного Иова Почаевского, 1981. 263 с.

[Trubetskoi, G.N. Years of troubles and hopes]

Election of the Patriarch. Creation of the Volunteer Army. Escape from Novocherkassk. Arrest by the Cossack Military-Revolutionary Committee. The Right Center (Moscow 1918). Kiev in 1918 - political groups and creation of the Astrakhan Army. Miliukov's letter on the political program of the future Russian Government. Return to the Don Cossack Territory. Ekaterinodar. Capture of the Crimea by the Red Army. Reprint of a pamphlet The Essay on the Relations between the Military Forces of the South of Russia and the French Commandment. The Church Conference in Stavropol. The Civil Administration at the Commander of the Military Forces of the South of Russia.

Krasnov, Petr Nikolaevich; Nikolai Nikolaevich, Grand Duke.

299. Туркуль, Антон Васильевич

Проздовцы в огне: картины гражданской войны 1918-1920 гг. Белград: 1937. 324 с.

2nd ed. Munchen: Явь и быль, 1947. 275 с. Some changes and no portraits.

[Turkul', A.V. Drozdovians in the flame]

Departure from Rumania. Fighting during the march toward the Don Cossack Territory. Novocherkassk Institute for Girls. Death of Drozdovskii. The offensive at Moscow. Fighting near Dmitriev. Evacuation of the White Forces from Novorossiisk. The descent on Khorly. Fighting in Northern Tavrida. Evacuation of the White forces from the Crimea.

Manshtein, Vladimir; Kharzhevskii, Vladimir Grigor'evich;

Trofimov, Pavel Mikhailovich; Karakulin, Fedor; Rumel; Konkov; Dimitrash, Melentii; Peters, Evgenii Borisovich; Ivanov, Petr. Ports.; Andreevskii; Protasovich, V.A.; Silkin; Drozdovskii, Mikhail Gordeevich; Vitkovskii, Vladimir Konstantinovich; Turkul, Anton Vasil'evich; Polzikov.

300. Устинов, С. М.

Записки начальника контрразведки: 1915-1920.
Берлин: Изд-во Майера, 1923. 143 с.

[Ustinov, S.M. Notes of the head of counter-intelligence]

Struggle against German spies during World War I in the Black Sea Navy. Fighting between the Red Army and the Ukrainian National Army in the Southern Ukraine. Capture of Odessa by the army of Grigor'ev. The Volunteer Army's counter-intelligence in Odessa.

301. Ходнев, Дмитрий Иванович

Л. Гв. Финляндский полк в великой и гражданской войне: 1914-1920 гг. Белград: 1932. 42 с.

[Khodnev, D.I. The Finland Regiment of the Guard in the Great and the Civil war]

Mobilization in 1914. Fighting near village of Gelchev. Military operations in Galicia. The Battle of the Stokhod River. Fighting near Ternopol (July 1917). Salvation of the regiment's banner in Kiev in 1918. Restoration of the regiment in the Volunteer Army. List of officers.

302. Чебышев, Николай Николаевич

Близкая даль: воспоминания. Париж: 1933. 369 с.

[Chebyshev, N.N. The Close distance]

The Office of Prosecutor in Smolensk. Transfer to Moscow. The case of Sanko-Leshevich. Crime and criminals in Moscow in 1904. The revolution of 1905. The Sukhomlinov affair. Life in the Crimea in 1920. Russian refugees in Constantinople. Magazine "Zarnitsy."

Koni, Anatolii Fedorovich; Krivoshein, Aleksandr Vasil'evich; Vrangeli, Petr Nikolaevich; Averchenko, Arkadii; Musin-Pushkin, V.V.

303. Чириков, Евгений Николаевич

За сыном: пережитое. Ростов-на-Дону: 1919. 48 с.

[Chirikov, E.N. After the son]

Suppression of the mutinies against the Soviet rule by the Latvian battalions. Escape to the South. The trial of the Basov in Ekaterinodar. The hospital for the White prisoners of war in Diadkovka.

304. Шавельский, Георгий Иванович

Воспоминания последнего протопресвитера русской

армии и флота. Нью-Йорк: Изд-во им. Чехова, 1954. 2 т. (414, 412 с)

[Shavel'skii, G.I. Memoirs of the last Head Chaplain of the Russian Army and Navy]

Appointment as the Head Chaplain of the Russian Army in 1911. Meetings with members of the Romanovs family. Trips through Russia. Personal profile of Rasputin. Inauguration of the cathedral in Leipzig. The Conference of the Military Clergy (1914). The Stavka in 1914. Reaction to defeat in Eastern Prussia. Russian policy toward the Galician Uniats. Visit of the Tzar to the Stavka. Visit to Bishop Germogen. Appointment to the Synod. The affair of Bishop Varnava. Several attempts to remove Rasputin from the Court. Personal profiles of ministers in 1916. Arrival of Prince Zhevakhov to the Stavka with an icon. The Synod in 1915-16. Trip to the Caucasian front. Reaction on murder of Rasputin. The February Revolution in Petrograd. Appointment as the Head Chaplain of the Volunteer Army in 1918. The Church Sobor in Stavropol (1920). The Provisional High Church Office. Criticism toward the Volunteer Army. Trips over Kuban in 1919-20. In Novorossisk (March 1920).

Nicholas II; Aleksandra Fedorovna; Olga Aleksandrovna, Grand Duchess; Nikolai Nikolaevich, Grand Duke; Kedrinskii, Nikolai Grigor'evich; Vasil'ev, Aleksandr Petrovich; Sukhomlinov, Vladimir Aleksandrovich; Sabler, Vladimir Karlovich; Vyrubova, Anna Aleksandrovna; Nikolai, Archbishop; Ivanov, Nikolai Iudovich; Alekseev, Mikhail Vasil'evich; Pilts, A.I.; Zhevakhov, Vladimir; Antonii (Khrapovitskii) Metropolitan; Khrisanf, Metropolitan; Rasputin, Grigorii Efimovich; Fedorov, Sergei Petrovich; Romanovskii, Ivan Pavlovich.

305. Шатилов, Павел Николаевич

Памятная записка о крымской эвакуации. Белое Цело; Т. 4. с. 93-107. Берлин: Медный Всадник, 1928.

[Shatilov, Memorandum on the Crimean evacuation]

Preparation for the evacuation during the fall of 1920. Death of Mai-Maevskii. Correspondence between Vrangel and L. de-Martell on the Black Sea Fleet. Evacuation of the White Forces from Sebastopol and Feodosia.

306. Штейфон, Борис Александрович

Бредовский поход: воспоминания. Белое Цело; Т. 3. с. 91-139. Берлин: Медный Всадник, 1927.

[Shteifon, B.A. Bredov's Campaign]

Capture of Odessa by the Red Army. March toward the Rumanian border. Refusal of Rumanian authorities to accept the detachment and refugees. Skirmishes with Kotovskii's division during march along the border toward Poland. Meeting with the Polish Army. Negotiation with the Polish commanders (text of the treaty). Trip

to Warsaw. A camp for White soldiers on Poznan. Trip to the Crimea. Evacuation of the detachment to the Crimea.

307. Штейфон, Борис Александрович

Кризис добровольчества. Белград: Русская тип., 1928. 131 с.

[Shteifon, B.A. The crisis of the volunteer spirit]

Defense of the Donetsk Basin (Apr. 1919). Offensive at Kharkov. Discovery of the library of G.A. Leer. Recruiting officers in Kharkov. The Belozerskii Regiment. Attitude toward prisoners. Defense of Miropolye. Mobilization of peasants. Capture of Chernigov.

Mai-Maevskii, Vladimir Zenonovich; Shkuro, Andrei Grigor'evich; Makarov; Kutevov, Aleksandr Pavlovich; Bredov,.

308. Штейнман, Ф.

Отступление от Одессы: январь 1920 г. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 2. Берлин: 1922.

[Shteinman, F. Retreat from Odessa]

Lack of military organization and discipline in Odessa. Retreat of the detachment of Stessel toward the Rumanian border. Refusal of Rumanian authorities to accept them. Imprisonment in the village Raskaiats and in Akkerman.

Khoïnatskii, G.A.

309. Шульгин, Василий Витальевич

1920: очерки. София: Российско-Болгарское кн-во, 1921. 278 с.

[Shul'gin, V.V. 1920]

Degradation of the White cause. The murder of colonel Kirpichnikov. Military detachments in Odessa. Street fighting. Attempts to retreat to Rumania by the detachment of Stessel. Surrender of the remnants of the detachment to Kotovskii in Tiraspol. Return to Odessa and life there in disguise. Suggestion to the Cheka to exchange himself for the arrested friend. Escape to the Crimea. Trip to Odessa for landing scouts. The story of the White officer about activity of the Cheka in Odessa.

Vrangel, Petr Nikolaevich; Krivoshein, Aleksandr Vasil'evich.

310. Белевская, М. (Летягина)

Ставка Верховного Главнокомандующего в Могилеве 1915 - 1918 гг.: личные воспоминания. Вильно: Соколов, 1932. 48 стр.

[Belevskaia, M. The Stavka Headquarters in Mogilev 1915 - 1918]

Author lived in Mogilev during 1914-1917. Her impression on high ranking officials of the Russian Army and reaction to political events of World War I and the revolution.

311. Бубнов, Александр Дмитриевич

В царской Ставке: воспоминания. New York: Изд-во им. Чехова, 1955. 388 стр.

[Bubnov, A.D. In the Tsar's Stavka]

Author was an admiral and a head of the Department of the Navy at the Stavka Headquarters. Everyday life in the Stavka. Personal profiles of officers. Military events of the war and foreign policy of Russia. The revolution and its impact on life in the Stavka. The Provisional Government. Krylenko and the end of the Stavka.

Nikolai Nikolaevich, Grand Duke; Nicholas II; Alekseev, Mikhail Vasilyevich; Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich; Kornilov, Lavr Georgievich; Dukhonin, Nikolai Nikolaevich.

312. Вильчковский, Сергей Николаевич

Пребывание Государя Императора в Пскове 1 и 2 марта 1917 года (по рассказу Генерал-адъютанта Н.В. Рузского) Русская Летопись; Т. 3. стр. 161 - 187. Paris: Русский Очаг, 1922.

[Vil'chkovskii, S.N. Sojourn of the Emperor to Pskov, March 1 and 2 of 1917]

Audience of Ruzskii with Nicholas II. Conversation with Rodzianko. The Duma's deputies at the meeting with Nicholas II. Abdication.

Nicholas II; Voeikov, Vladimir Nikolaevich; Alekseev, Mikhail Vasilevich.

313. Панилов, Ю. Н.

Великий князь Николай Николаевич. Paris: Imprimerie de Navarre, 1930. 370 стр.

[Danilov, I.U.N. Grand Duke Nikolai Nikolaevich]

The author was the chief quartermaster of the Stavka. Biography of the Grand Duke written on the basis of documents and reminiscences. Major part of the book devoted to World War I and the revolution.

314. Пубенский, П.

Как произошел переворот в России. Русская Летопись; Т. 3 стр. 11-112. Paris: Русский Очаг.

1922.

[Dubenskii, D. How the coup d'etat in Russia happened]

Development of events in the Stavka described day by day from Feb. 23 to March 10, 1917. Life of the Romanovs before the revolution. Arrival of the author in the Stavka (Feb. 23, 1917). Street riots in Petrograd. Transferring to Malaia Vishera and Pskov. Negotiations with the deputies of the Duma. The abdication. Farewell of Nicholas II to officers of the Stavka. Liturgy in the church of the Stavka. Departure of Nicholas II. Inauguration of Grand Duke Nikolai Nikolaevich as the chief of staff.

Ivanov, Nikolai Iudovich; Ruszkii, Nikolai Vladimirovich; Shtakelberg, Rudolf Aleksandrovich; Alekseev, Mikhail Vasilyevich; Tsabel, Sergei Aleksandrovich.

315. Кондзеровский, Петр Константинович

В Ставке Верховного, 1914-1917: воспоминания дежурного генерала при Верховном Главнокомандующем. Paris: Военная Быль, 1967. 129 стр. Военно-Историческая библиотека; Т. 11)

[Kondzerovskii, P.K. In the Stavka Headquarters, 1914-1917]

Personal profiles of officers of the General Staff. Trips to different fronts. Trips to the 9th and the 4th armies. Visit of the Romanovs to the Stavka. The farewell of Nicholas II to the Stavka officers.

Ianushkevich, N.N.; Nicholas II; Grand Duke Nikolai Nikolaevich; Alekseev, Mikhail Vasilyevich. Photo of the author.

316. Мордвинов, А.А.

Отрывки из воспоминаний. Русская Летопись: Т. 5. Т. 6. стр. 119-140 Paris: Русский очаг, 1924.

[Mordvinov, A.A. The particles of reminiscences]

The Stavka in Mogilev (Fall of 1917). Arrest after attempt to escape. Interrogation by Krylenko. Escape from lynch-mob by a crowd of soldiers.

317. Пронин, В. М.

Последние дни царской ставки. Белград: Русская тип., 1929. 88 с.

[Pronin, V.M. The last days of the Tsar's Stavka]

Situation in the Stavka at the time of the February Revolution. Texts of the telegrams addressed to the Nicholas II from the commanders of fronts with suggestion to abdicate. The telegram on the abdication arrived to the Stavka. Demonstrations in front of the Duma. The farewell of the Nicholas II to the officers of the Stavka. Documents related to the February Revolution.

Alekseev, Mikhail Vasilyevich; Nicholas II.

318. Сергеевский, Борис Николаевич

Отречение: пережитое: 1917. New York: Военный Вестник, 1969. 83 с.

[Sergeevskii, B.N. The abdication]

Author, the head of Communication Service in the Stavka, describes day by day events in the Stavka from the beginning of the revolution till abdication of Nicholas II. Comments on some other memoirs on the same subject.

Lukomskii, Aleksandr Sergeevich; Alekseev, Mikhail Vasilyevich; Nicholas II.

319. Тихменев, Николай Михайлович

Из воспоминаний о последних днях пребывания императора Николая II в Ставке. Ницца: Изд. Кружка Ревнителй Русского Прошлого, 1925. 32 с.

[Tikhmenev, N.M. From reminiscences about the last days of reside of Emperor Nicholas II in the Stavka]

Personal habits of Nicholas II while living in the Stavka. Dissolution of discipline in the army after the Tsar's abdication. The Tsar's farewell to officers of the Stavka.

Alekseev, Mikhail Vasilyevich.

320. Баев, Константин

Восстания на Северном Кавказе в конце 1920-го года. Париж: 1979. 157 с.

[Baev, K. Rebellions in the North Caucasus at the end of 1920]

The detachment of cadets of the Stavropol Military School of the White Army. Surrender to the Red Army. Return home and interrogation by the Cheka. White partisans in the Kuban. The Rebellion of General Fostikov: formation of regiments and military actions. Capture of Adler. Attempts of different antibolshevik groups to unite forces. Evacuation to Georgia. Escape to the Crimea to avoid extradition to the Red Army on the ships sent by the White Army from the Crimea.

Kryzhanovskii, Viacheslav Grigorevich; Mylnikov, Vladimir Stepanovich; Staritskii, Vladimir Ivanovich; Fostikov, M.A.

321. Белогорский, Н. (Шинкаренко, Николай Всеволодович)

В дни Каледина. Белое Цело; Т. 4. с. 39-70. Берлин: Медный Всадник, 1928.

[Belogorskii, N. At the days of Kaledin]

Creation of the Don Cossack Territory. The Bolshevik mutiny in Rostov in Dec. 7-8, 1917. Fighting near Nakhichevan (Dec. 12, 1917). Fighting at Rostov-na-Donu in Dec. 1917. The Chernetsov detachment. Election of General Nazarov as the Don Cossack Ataman. Organization of resistance to the Bolsheviks at the Don Territory region. Defeat of the Whites in February 1918.

Kaledin, Aleksei Maksimovich.

322. Беляевский, Василий Арсеньевич

Кто виноват: воспоминания о Белом Пвижении, 1918-1920 г.г. Буэнос Айрес: [196?]. 111 с.

[Beliaevskii, V.A. Who is to blame]

Author was a Colonel in the Division of Supply of the the Don Cossack Territory and the Volunteer Army. On the grounds of his experience and experience of other officers he accuses General Denikin in the defeat of the White Army.

323. Беляевский, Василий Арсеньевич

Правда о ген. Деникине: причины прекращения Белого пвижения на Юге России в 1920 г. Сан Франциско: 1959. 74 с.

[Beliaevskii, V.A. The truth about Gen. Denikin]

General review of the event of the civil war in the south of Russia and accusation of General Denikin for the defeat of the White Army.

324. Богаевский, Африкан Петрович

Воспоминания генерала Богаевского: 1918 год «Ледяной Поход». Нью Йорк: Музей Белого Пвижения Союза Первопоходников, 1963. 150 с.

др. публ.: Воспоминания: поездка на Дон с фронта. Донская летопись: Т. 1. с. 69-92. (неоконч.) Белград: Изд. Донской исторической комиссии, 1923.

[Bogaevskii, A.P. Memoirs of General Bogaevskii]

Author was an ataman of Don Cossack since 1919. Commanding the garrison of the Rostov Military Region. Creation of the Volunteer Army. The Icy Campaign. Military actions against the Red Army in the Kuban Cossack Territory and near Erkaterinodar.

325. Богаевский, Митрофан Петрович

Ответ перед историей. Донская Летопись; Т. 2. с. 354-371. Белград: Изд. Донской исторической комиссии, 1923.

[Bogaevskii, M.P. Responsibility to history]

Cossack political activity and Cossack governments in 1917. Capture of Rostov by Cossacks in Dec. 1917.

Kaledin, Aleksei Maksimovich.

326. Быкадоров, Исаак Ф.

Воспоминания о Войсковом Атамане А.М. Назарове. Донская Летопись; Т. 2. с. 209-223. Белград: Изд. Донской исторической комиссии, 1923.

[Bykadorov, I.F. Reminiscences on the Ataman A.M. Nazarov]

The 20th Cossack Regiment During the World War I. Political activity of Nazarov as the Ataman. Execution of Nazarov by the Red Army.

Golubov, Nikolai M.

327. Волин, Владимир

Дон и Добровольческая Армия: очерки недавнего прошлого. Ростов-на-Дону: Суворин, 1919. 143 с. other ed. Новочеркасск: А.Я. Васильев, 1919. 143 с.

[Volin, V. The Don and the Volunteer Army]

Creation of the Volunteer Army. Fighting near Rostov. The Red Army offensive and victory in 1918. The Soviet rule over the Don province in 1918. Rebellion of Cossacks. The Icy Campaign. Supplement: letter of A.P. Bogaevskii to the author.

Kaledin, Aleksei Maksimovich; Bogaevskii, Mitrofan Petrovich.

328. Голубинцев, Святослав Всеволодович

Русская Вандея: очерки гражданской войны на Дону 1917-1924 г.г. Мюнхен: 1959. 210 с.

[Golubintsev, A.V. The Russian Vendee]

Author was a L.-General, the commander of the 14th Don Cossack Division. The rebellion at stanitsa Ust'-Khoperskaia against the Soviet rule in April 1918. Texts of rebels' proclamations. Detailed description of fighting against Mironov's 2nd Cavalry Army. Mamontov's raid over the rear of the Red Army. Evacuation of Cossacks to the Crimea. Fighting at the Northern Tavrida. Evacuation from the Crimea on the boat "Polonia."

329. Денисов, Святослав Варламович

Записки. Гражданская война на Юге России 1918-1920 гг. В семи книгах. Кн. 1: янв.-март 1918. Константинополь: 1921. 119 с. (no more published?).

[Denisov, S.V. Notes, the civil war at the South of Russia 1918-1920]

Author was one of the leading figures in the army of the Don Cossacks. Beginning of the civil war at The Don Cossack Territory. Creation of the Volunteer Army. Rebellion at the southern Cossack villages in the spring of 1918. Fighting against the Red Army.

330. Дувакин, Н.П.

Войсковой атаман генерал А.М. Назаров: из воспоминаний. Понская Летопись; Т. 2. с. 223-228. Белград: Изд. Понской исторической комиссии, 1923.

[Duvakin, N.D. The Cossack Ataman General A.M. Nazarov]

Nazarov's conduct of his duty as the Ataman. Defense of Novocherkassk and negotiations with N.M. Golubov.

331. Елисеев, Федор Иванович

Лабинцы и последние дни на Кубани, 1920 г. Нью Йорк: 1962-63. 7 брошюр.

[Eliseev, F.I. The Labiners and the last days at Kuban]

Military campaigns of the 2nd Kuban Corps during 1920 at the North Caucasus. Maps of the battles. Mimeographed ed.

Bulavinov, A.P.; Maremianin; Naumenko, Viacheslav Grigoryevich.

332. Елисеев, Федор Иванович

Партизан Шкуро. Нью Йорк: 1955. 2 брошюры.

[Eliseev, F.I. Partisan Shkuro]

Military action of the Shkuro's division during the summer of 1918. Mimeographed ed.

Kalabukhov, Aleksei Ivanovich; Slashchev, Iakov Aleksandrovich

333. Краснов, В.

Из воспоминаний о 1917-1920 гг. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 8. с. 110-165. Т. 11. с. 106-166.

[Krasnov, V. From the reminiscences]

Antizemstvo mutiny in Stavropol in 1916. The February Revolution in Stavropol. The Congress of Public Organizations and Commissars of the Provisional Government in Petrograd (Aug. 1917). The State Conference in Moscow. Capture of power in Stavropol by the Bolsheviks. The Red terror. Military and political events in the Stavropol Province during the Revolution. Description of atrocities of different authorities against local population. Legal systems of different authorities. Capture of Stavropol by Shkuro's division. Exhumation of graves of victims of the Cheka. The city government of Stavropol of General Uvarov. Evacuation from Stavropol in Sept. 1918. Violation of laws by the Volunteer Army. The Kuban coup d'etat. Session of the Supreme Krug of the Cossack territories of the Don, the Kuban, and the Terek in Jan. 1920. Text of the Krug's declaration. Evacuation from Novorossiisk. Dismissal of the South Russian Government.

Uvarov; Glazenap, Petr Vladimirovich; Pokrovskii, Viktor Leonidovich; Shkuro, Andrei Grigoryevich; Val'iano, Mariia.

334. Краснов, Петр Николаевич

Всевеликое Войско Донское. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 5. с. 190-321. Берлин: 1922.

[Krasnov, P.N. The All-Great Don Cossack Soldier]

Activity of the author as elected Ataman of the Don Cossack Territory from May 1918 to Feb. 1919. The Krug for the Salvation of The Don Cossack Territory. Letters to Wilhelm II and relationship between The Don Cossack Territory and Germany. Meeting of the Krug (Aug. 15, 1918). Creation of the The Don Cossack Army. Meeting with Skoropadskii and relationship with the Ukraine. Creation of the Southern Army. The Gundorovskii St. George Regiment. The delegation to the Iasi Conference. Relationship with the Volunteer Army. The Allied officers in The Don Territory. Negotiations between The Don Cossack Territory and the Volunteer Army on coordination of actions at Torgovaia station. Offensive of the Red Army. Mutiny at Vishenskaia. The session of the Krug (Feb. 1, 1919). Resignation of the author from position of the Ataman.

Denikin, Anton Ivanovich; Shkuro, Andrei Grigoryevich; Pool, Gen. F.C.; Denisov, Sviatoslav Varlamovich.

335. Краснянский, К.

Воспоминания сенатора о деятельности Донского Сената. Донская Летопись; Т. 3. с. 311-318. Белград: Изд. Донской исторической комиссии, 1924.

[Krasnianskii, K. Reminiscences of a senator on activity of the Don Senate]

Opening ceremony. Work of the Department of Civil Affairs. Kochetkov, F.I.

336. Леонтович, Владимир

Первые бои на Кубани: воспоминания. Мюнхен: Молодая Россия. 1923. xiii, 88 с.

[Leontovich, V. The first battles at the Kuban]

Biography of General V.L. Pokrovskii. War at Kuban in 1917-1918. Filimonov, Aleksandr Petrovich; Pokrovskii, Viktor Leonidovich.

337. Мадрах, В.

Охрана западной границы Донской Области в 1917 г. Белый Архив; Т. 2-3. с. 200-203. Париж: 1928.

[Madrakh, V. Defense of the Western border of The Don Territory]

Project to plant mines along railroads as a part of struggle against Bolsheviks.

338. Мельников, Николай Михайлович

А.Н. Каледин: герой луцкого прорыва и Донской атаман. Мадрид: Родимый Край, 1968. 374 с.

[Mel'nikov, N.M. A.N. Kaledin hero of the Lutsk break-through and an Ataman of the Don Cossaks]

Kaledin during the World War I. His political views. Work of the government of the Don Cossack Territory. Kaledin's trip over the Don Cossack Territory in August of 1917. The Union of The Don Cossack Territory and the Volunteer Army. The 1st Cossack mutiny. Kaledin's suicide.

Chernetsov, Vasilii Mikhailovich

339. Мельников, Николай Михайлович

Алексей Максимович Каледин: личность и деятельность: воспоминания. Донская Летопись; Т. 1. с. 15-42. Вена: Донская Историческая комиссия, 1923.

[Mel'nikov, N.M. Aleksei Maksimovich Kaledin]

Election of Kaledin as Ataman and his political activity.

Bogaevskii, Mitrofan Petrovich

340. Митрофан Петрович Богаевский: сборник статей, посвященных Донскому Баяну. [Madrid]: Родимый Край, 1964. 276 с.

[Mitrofan Petrovich Bogaevskii]

Bogaevskii, Iakov Petrovich (Childhood). Pechkovskii, M.I. (School and the St.Petersburg University). Pavlov, A. (School. Arrest in 1918, imprisonment, unsuccessful attempt of release). Sevskaia, Viktor (Death). Buguraev, M.K., Melnikov, N.M., et al.; small articles on different activities.

Portraits: Bogaevskii, M.P.; Bogaevskaia, Elena Dmitrievna.

341. Падалкин, Александр Петрович

Поездка в Москву к Ленину с письмом Донского Атамана П.Н. Краснова. Донская Летопись; Т. 3. с. 261-267. Белград: Изд. Донской исторической комиссии, 1924.

[Padalkin, A.P. Trip to Moscow to Lenin with a letter of the Don Ataman P.N. Krasnov]

Trip took place in May 1918. Meeting with Trotsky. Negotiations on exchange of diplomatic missions between Soviet Russia and the Don Cossack Territory.

342. Поляков, Иван Александрович

Донские казаки в борьбе с большевиками. Мюнхен: 1962. 388 с.

[Poliakov, I.A. The Don Cossacks in struggle with Bolsheviks]

Trip from Rumania to Kiev in Dec. 1917. Attempts of officers to go to the Don Cossack Territory from Ukraine. Arrival to Novochoerkassk (Jan. 1918). The Main Headquarter of the Don Cossack Army. The United Don Cossack Government. Capture of Novochoerkassk by Golubov's regiments. The Red terror. The Cossack mutiny (April 1918). Cossack self-government. The Krug of Salvation of the Don. Relationship between the Cossacks and the Volunteer Army. Election of P.N. Krasnov as the Don Ataman. The Southern Army. Creation of United Commandment of Military Forces of the South of Russia. Relationship between the Don and the Ukraine.

Kaledin, Aleksei Maksimovich; Bogaevskii, Mitrofan Petrovich; Krasnov, Petr Nikolaevich; Bogaevskii, Afrikan Petrovich; Popov, P.Kh.; Bogaevskii, Mitrofan Petrovich.

343. Потоцкий, Дмитрий Николаевич

На Дону. Белое Цело; Т. 4. с. 71-81. Берлин: Медный Всадник: 1928.

[Pototskii, D.P. At the Don]

Meeting with Kaledin in Oct. 1917. Arrest of Golubov and his fate. Arrest of the author by the Red Cossacks, interrogation by the sailor Drachuk, and exchange of prisoners between the Red navymen and the White Cossacks in Nov. 29, 1917. Podtelkov, Fedor Grigoryevich; Kaledin, Aleksei Maksimovich; Golubov.

344. Сerezников, К.Г.

Воспоминания донского офицера о служебной поездке в Германию осенью 1918 года. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 18. с. 208-236. Берлин: 1926.

[Serezhnikov, K.G. Reminiscence on an official trip to Germany in the Fall 1918]

The Ministry of Foreign Affairs of the Territory of the Don Cossacks. Agreement between Germany and the Don Cossacks Government

on exchange of the prisoners of war. Trip to Germany for selection of Cossacks among Russian POWs. Conversations with Germans.

345. Скобцов, Даниил Ермолаевич

Три года Революции и Гражданской Войны на Кубани.

Париж: [1962, 1965], 2 т. (219, 134 с).

[Skobtsov, D.E. Three years of the Revolution and the civil war at Kuban]

V. 1. The Congress of the People's Delegates in Ekaterinodar (Apr. 1917). Creation of the Kuban Rada. The Icy Campaign. The 2nd Kuban Campaign. Activity of the Kuban Government. The Union of the Don and the Kuban Cossack Territories. V. 2. The Kuban delegation to the Paris Peace Conference. Legislative activity of the Rada. The Provincial Office of Agriculture. Economics and finance of the Northern Caucasus. The coup d'etat of Nov. 1919.

Bych, Luka Lavrentyevich; Shkuro, Andrei Grigoryevich; Slashchev, Iakov Aleksandrovich.

346. Соколов, Константин Николаевич

Кубанское действо. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 18. с. 237-253. Берлин: 1926.

[Sokolov, K.N. The Kuban performance]

Unpublished chapter from «Правление генерала Деникина» (see no. 293) on the coup d'etat in Kuban in Nov. 1919.

347. Филимонов, Александр Петрович

Кубанцы: 1917-1918 г.г. Белое Цело; Т. 2. с. 62-107. Берлин: Медный Всадник. 1927.

[Filimonov, A.P. The Kubanians]

The Congress of the Kuban Representatives (Apr. 1917). The Conference on the Union of the Cossack Territories in Novochoerkassk. (July 1917). The September Rada (1917). Election of the Ataman. Disarmament of the Reserved Artillery Division. The Nikitenko's Mutiny. Creation of the Kuban Army. Capture of Ekaterinodar by the Red Army. Union of the Kuban and the Volunteer armies. The Icy Campaign.

Makarenko, Ivan; Riabovol, N.S.; Kornilov, Lavr Georgievich; Bardizh, Kondratii Lukich; Bych, Luka Lavrentyevich; Pokrovskii, Viktor Leonidovich.

348. Филимонов, Александр Петрович

Разгром Кубанской Рады. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 5. с. 322-329. (тж. в Шкуро, А. Записки белого партизана. Буэнос-Айрес: 1961. с. 249-268).

[Filimonov, A.P. Destruction of the Kuban Rada]

Struggle between leaders of the Volunteer Army and the Kuban Rada. Denikin's rejections of agreement between the Kuban Cossack

Territory and the Republic of the Caucasian Mountaineers. The Rada's session on the Nov. 5, 1919. Arrest of the members of the Rada.

Pokrovskii, Viktor Leonidovich.

349. Черячукин, Александр Васильевич

Понские делегации на Украину и в Берлин в 1918-1919 г. Понская Летопись; Т. 3. с. 163-231. Белград: Изд. Понской исторической комиссии, 1924.

[Cheriachukin, A.V. The Don Cossack missions to Ukraine and Berlin in 1918-1919]

Trip to Kiev with the diplomatic mission of the Don Cossack Territory in May 1918. Meeting with the Kuban Cossack mission. Correspondence between Ministries of Foreign Affairs of the Don and Ukraine. The Mission of N.N. Leikhtenbergskii to Berlin. Meeting with Ludendorf. Appointment as an ambassador from the Don to the Ukraine. Petlura's Mutiny. Recruiting to the Southern Army. Capture of Kiev by the Ukrainian National Army. Policy of the Ukrainian Directory toward the Don.

Skoropadskii, Pavel Petrovich; Keller, Fedor Arturovich.

350. Чубинский, Михаил Павлович

На Пону: из воспоминаний обер-прокурора. Понская Летопись; Т.1. с. 131-168. Т. 3. с.268-310. Белград: Изд. Понской исторической комиссии, 1923-1924.

[Chubinskii, M.P. At the Don]

Decision of the Russian Senate not to recognize authority of the Bolshevik Government (Nov. 23, 1917). Creation of the Don Senate, its composition and structure. Opening ceremony (May 14, 1919). Legal practice of the Don Senate. Confrontation between the Volunteer Army and Cossack separatists. Arrival of V.A. Maklakov to the Don Cossack Territory. Evacuation of the White Forces from Novorossiisk.

351. Шкуро, Андрей Григорьевич

Записки белого партизана. Буэнос-Айрес: Сеятель, 1961. 286 с.

[Shkuro, A.G. Notes of the White partisan]

World War I in Galicia. The February Revolution at the Kuban. Creation of the Cossack detachments on the Soviet territory. The Cossacks' rebellion. Fighting against the Red Army. The Zionist detachments in the Red Army. Coordination of actions with Mamontov. Suppl.: Filimonov, A. Razgrom Kubanskoi Rady. p. 249-268.

Slashchev, Iakov Aleksandrovich; Pokrovskii, Viktor Leonidovich; Mamontov, Konstantin Konstantinovich; Ulagai.

352. Аленикова, Н.С.

Дороги дальние, невозвратные: воспоминания. Paris: 1979. 369 с.

[Alennikova, N.S. The long, unreturnable roads]

Everyday life of a rich Ukrainian family at the turn of the century. St. Petersburg before and during the World War I. Travels during the civil war. Life in Constantinople and Paris.

353. Аноним

Мы и они. На Чужой Стороне. вып. 8. с. 55-97. Берлин: Ватага; Прага: Пламя, 1924.

[Anonymous. We and they.]

Everyday life of an unnamed Ukrainian town under the power of Bolsheviks around 1918.

354. Арбатов, З.Ю.

Екатеринослав 1917-1921 г.г. Архив русской революции; Т. 12. с. 83 - 148. Berlin: 1923.

[Arbatov, Z.IU. Ekaterinoslav, 1917-1921]

Street fighting between armies of Makhno, Petlura, and Bolsheviks. Capture of the city by the Red Army. The Cheka in Ekaterinoslav in 1918. Capture of the city by the White Army. Atrocities committed by the White Army. Capture of the city by the Army of Makhno. Return of the Soviet rule. Creation of the revolutionary tribunal. Arrest and salvation by an agent of the Cheka. The City Department of the Social Welfare. Atrocities of the Cheka. The Russo-Polish War. The Food detachments. Confiscation of valuables properties from the bourgeoisie. Restoration of local industry. Arrests of mensheviks during the time of Kronstadt Mutiny. Suppression of the famine mutiny. The speech of Bukharin at the trade union conference. Trip to Minsk via Moscow and emigration to Poland.

Averin, Vasilii; Valiavka; Voroshilova, Ekaterina Davidovna; Shaliapin, Fedor Ivanovich

355. Аршинов, Петр Андреевич

История махновского движения: 1918-1921 гг. Berlin: Изд. Группы Русских Анархистов в Германии, 1923. 258 с.

[Arshinov, P.A. History of Makhno's Movement]

General situation with the Ukrainian peasants to 1917. Personal profile of Nestor Makhno. Skirmishes with the Austrian Army in 1918. Fighting with the Ukrainian National Army and the Volunteer Army in union with the Red Army. Grigoryev's Mutiny. Murder of Grigoryev. Guerrilla war against the Volunteer Army. Fighting with the Red Army. Treaty with the Red Army against the Whites. Defeat from the Red Army. Personal profiles of the staff of the Makhno's

Army. National question and Jews in the Makhno's Movement. Port. of Makhno, Nestor Ivanovich.

356. Богатырчук, Федор Парфеньевич

Мой жизненный путь к Пражскому Манифесту и А.А. Власову. Сан Франциско: Глобус, 1978. 335 с.

[Bogatyrchuk, F.P. The road of my life toward the Prague manifest and A.A. Vlasov]

Chess games and chess players in Kiev in the 1910s. Chess tournament in Mangeim in 1914. Military service in the Ukrainian National Army. Chess tournaments in the 20s and the 30s. Collectivization. German occupation during the World War II. The Ukrainian National Council. Political activity in emigration after the war (Germany, Canada).

Vlasov, Andrei Andreevich; Trukhin, Fedor Ivanovich; Malyshev, Vasili Fedorovich; Zhilenkov, Georgii Nikolaevich.

357. Брайкевич, М.

«Из революции нам что-нибудь». На Чужой Стороне. Вып. 5. с. 217 - 250. Берлин: Ватага; Прага: Пламя, 1924.

[Braikevich, M. Something about the revolution for us]

Discussion of a book "The year of the revolution" by M.S. Margulies. The Council of the State Unification of Russia (Sovet Gosudarstvennogo Ob'edineniia Rossii). The City Duma of Odessa. The Odessa Directorate. The Congress of Zemstvos and City Councils in Simferopol (Dec. 1918).

358. Будберг, Р.Ю.

Под властью большевиков в Киеве. На Чужой Стороне; Вып. 4. с. 101 - 134. Берлин: Ватага; Прага: Пламя, 1924.

[Budberg, R.IU. Under the power of Bolsheviks in Kiev]

Author lived under his own name without baron title attached to it. Work at the the Controlling Office of the Kiev's City Government. Life in hiding. An underground asylum and its inhabitants. Capture of the city by the Volunteer Army and the Ukrainian National Army.

359. Будберг, Р.Ю.

Страшное: из эпохи Украинской Директории. На Чужой Стороне; Вып. 3. с. 65 - 87. Берлин: Ватага; Прага: Пламя, 1923.

[Budberg, R.IU. Terrifying]

Arrest at the Dachnoe station near Odessa. Imprisonment in a railroad car. Shifting of the car-prison to Kiev. Meeting with detachments of the French Army. Arrival to Kiev.

360. Г-ъ. Марк.

Больше правды, чем фантазии: записки буржуя.
Paris: Русское Кн-во в Париже, 1920. 65 с.

[G., M. More truth than fantasy]

Humorous description of life of a middle class Jewish family in Kiev during the World War I and the revolution.

361. Герасименко, К. В.

Махно. Историк и современник: Т. 3, с. 151-201
Berlin: 1922.

[Gerasimenko, K.V. Makhno]

Makhno's biography before 1917. Train robbery by the Petrichenko Regiment of Makhno's troops in June 1918. Personal profiles of Makhno and members his staff. Makhno's marriage. Union with the Red Army. Union with Grigoryev. Skirmishes with the White Army. Capture of Berdiansk. Attempt to establish union with the Whites. Role of Anarchism in Makhno's Movement.

Grigoryev, Nikolai Aleksandrovich; Volin.

362. Гольденвейзер, А.А.

Бегство: июль - октябрь 1921 г. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 12. с. 167 - 186. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1923.

[Goldenveizer, A.A. Escape]

Description of illegal departure from Kiev to Poland. Contrabandists on the Soviet-Polish border. Everyday life in Rovno. Jewish organizations for help to the refugees from Russia. Sequence to his "From Kiev's reminiscences."

363. Гольденвейзер, А.А.

Из киевских воспоминаний: 1917 - 1921 гг. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 6. с. 161-303. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1922.

[Goldenveizer, A.A. From Kiev's reminiscences: 1917 - 1921]

Creation of a local government in Kiev in February 1917. The Council of the United Jewish Organizations. The Executive Committee of Kiev. The conflict between Jews and Ukrainians. The Central Rada. Creation of Ukrainian People's Republic. Ukrainian Delegation in Brest-Litovsk. Atrocities of Bolsheviks. German occupation. The Minor Rada. Skoropadskii's coup d'etat. German military court. The Ukrainian Directory. The Labor Congress. Return of the Soviets in February - August 1919. Commission on Strategic Relocation of the Bourgeoisie. The Soviet legal system. Activity of the Cheka. Antisemitism of the Whites. Pogrom on October 1, 1919. Everyday life under the Soviet rule. Capture of Kiev by the Polish Army.

364. Гринфельд, Юдифь

Из воспоминаний о борьбе за свободу и народовластие в Одессе: 1918-1920 г.г. New York: 1962. 47 с. Inter-University Project on the History of the Menshevik Movement: Paper no. 9.

[Grinfeld, Ju. From the recollection on the struggle for freedom and democracy in Odessa]

Arrival in Odessa from Moscow in summer 1918. Labor strikes in Odessa in 1919. Capture of Odessa by the Red Army in April 1919. Activity of the Menshevik Party under different authorities. The Odessa City Duma. Trade unions in Odessa. The Women Conference (summer 1920).

365. Гуль, Роман Борисович

Киевская эпопея: ноябрь-декабрь 1918 г. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 2. с. 59-96. Berlin: 1921.

[Gul', R.B. The Kiev adventure]

The detachment of General Kirpichev for defense of Kiev. Fighting with the Ukrainian National Army in Borshchagovka and Krasnyi Traktir. The imprisoned officers of the Skoropadskii's Army in the building of the Museum of Education. (Polytechnical Institute). Relocation of prisoners to Germany in Jan. 1919.

366. Гусев-Оренбургский, Сергей Иванович

Багровая книга: погромы 1919-1920 гг. на Украине. Харбин: Изд-во Пальневосточного еврейского общественного к-та помощи сиротам-жертвам погромов, 1922. 252 с. (репринт: New York: Ладога, 1983).

[Gusev-Orenburgskii, S.I. The Crimson book]

Excerpts from memoirs and diaries of Ukrainian Jews devoted to pogroms committed by different armies during the civil war in the Ukraine. List of the armies includes the White Army, the Red Army, the Ukrainian National Army, the Makhno's Army, and different groups of Ukrainian rebels.

367. Дневник и воспоминания Киевской студентки. Архив

Русской Революции; Т. 15. с. 209-253. Berlin: 1924.

[Diary and reminiscences of a student from Kiev]

Everyday life in Kiev and in unnamed small town in the West Ukraine in 1919-1920. Major attention paid to Jewish problem during this time.

368. Дон Аминадо (Шполянский, Арнольд Петрович).

Поезд на третьем пути. New York: Изд-во им. Чехова, 1954. 351 с.

[Don Aminado. A train on the third track]

Childhood in Novograd (the Novorossiisk Province). The Novograd

Gymnasium for boys. The rotmister Kuzmitskii's Theater. The Sytin's story about acquaintance with Vlas Doroshevich. The newspaper "Odesskie Novosti" (Odessa News). The burial of L.N. Tolstoy. Party in honor of Paul Faure in Moscow. Moscow theaters in the 1910s. Performance in the theater "Letuchaia mysh" (The Bat). Dec. 31, 1915. Newspapers in Moscow. Newspapers "Ranee Utro" (Early morning), "Chas" (One o'clock), "Tri Chasa" (Three o'clock), and "Zhizn" (Life). Escape to Kiev from Bolsheviks. Escape from Odessa on steamboat "Dumont d'Urville." Russian Literary life in Paris in the 1920-1930s. Russian press in Europe. "Poslednie Novosti," "Sovremennye zapiski," "Satirikon."

Utochkin, Sergei; Kheifets, I.M.; Britan, Ilyia; Turok, Vladimir Evseevich; Borovoi, Aleksei Alekseevich; Tolstoi, Aleksei Nikolaevich; Teffi, Nadezhda Aleksandrovna; Miliukov, Pavel Nikolaevich; Ryndziun, Vladimir Ilyich.

369. Порошенко, Дмитрий Иванович

Арест и ссылка митрополита А. Шептицкого. На Чужой Стороне; Т. 13. с. 160-166. Прага, 1925.

(Doroshenko, D.I. Arrest and exile of Metropolitan Sheptitskii)

Metropolitan Sheptitskii was arrested in August 1914 in Lemberg (Lvov) occupied by the Russian Army. His exile in internal Russian territories and release on the order of Kerenskii.

370. Порошенко, Дмитрий Иванович

Война и революция на Украине: из воспоминаний. Историк и Современник; Т. 1 с. 207-245; Т. 2 с. 180-205; Т. 4 с. 178-209. Т. 5 с. 73-125.

(Doroshenko, D.I. The war and the revolution in the Ukraine)

Ukrainians in Lemberg. Occupation of Galicia by the Russian Army in 1914. "The Union of Salvation of the Ukraine." Prosecution of Ukrainian culture by the Russian authorities. The Ukrainian demonstration in Kiev 3-18-1917. The Ukrainian National Congress (4-8-1917). Trip to Petrograd for negotiation with the Provisional Government. Struggle against influence of the Soviets in the Western Ukraine. Retreat of the Russian Army. Meeting with Kerenskii. Appointment as a commissar of Chernigov (Summer 1917). Proclamation of People's Republic of the Ukraine. Mutiny of Bolsheviks in Kiev (1-14-1918).

Hrushevsky Mykhailo; Petlura, Symon; Vinnichenko, Volodymir; Golubovich,; Oberuchev, Konstantin Mikhailovich.

371. Жевахов, Николай Павлович

Воспоминания товарища обер-прокурора Св. Синода. Мюнхен: 1923. Новый Сад: 1928. 2 т. (452; viii, 457 с.). Т. 1. Сент. 1915 г. - Март 1917 г.; Т. 2. Март 1917 - Янв. 1920г.

[Zhevakhov, N.D. Memoirs of a deputy of a procurator of the Holy Synod]

Work of the Synod. The internal policy of the government. Trips over Russia. Arrest in Feb. 28, 1917. Everyday life in Kiev during the civil war. Author gives evidence that the cause of the revolution was the international Jewish conspiracy.

Rostovtsev, Ia.N.; Volzhin, A.N.; Rasputin, Grigorii Efimovich; Shavel'skii, Georgii Ivanovich; Armashevskii, Petr Iakovlevich.

372. Залесский, П.И.

Южная Армия: краткий исторический очерк. Понская летопись; Т. 3. с. 232-260. Белград: Изд. Понской исторической комиссии, 1924.

[Zalesskii, P.I. The Southern Army]

The Union "Our Motherland" and recruiting to the Southern Army. Structure of the Army and military actions against the Red Army in the Voronezh Province in Oct.-Dec. 1918.

Ivanov, Nikolai Iudovich.

373. Игренов, Г.

Екатеринославские воспоминания: август 1918 - июнь 1919 г. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 3. с. 234-243.

Berlin: Медный Всадник,

[Igrenev, G. Ekaterinoslav reminiscences]

Occupation of Ekaterinoslav by the Makhno's Army. Ekaterinoslav under the Soviet rule in 1919.

374. Кузнецова-Буданова, Анна Константиновна

И у меня был край родной. Frankfurt am Main: Budanow, 1975. 356 с.

[Kuznetsova-Budanova, A.K. I used to have my native land]

Childhood in the Briansk Province at the turn of the century. Everyday life and traditions. The University of Kharkov in 1918-1923. Medical work in 1919-1923. Work at a kindergarten. Purges in 1930. Starvation in the Ukraine in the beginning of the 1930s. Destruction of churches.

375. Л-а, Л.

Очерки жизни в Киеве в 1919-1920 гг. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 3. с. 210-233. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1922.

[L-a, L. Essays on life in Kiev in 1919-1920]

Everyday life in Kiev under the rule of different governments. Provocation of the Cheka with "The Brazilian council Count Pirro." Capture of Kiev by the Volunteer Army. Jewish pogroms. Retreat of Polish Army from Kiev. The trial of Ageev, the Commissar for the

Artillery of the XII Army (Soviet).

376. Лейхтенбергский, Георгий Николаевич

Как начиналась «Южная Армия». Архив Русской Революции; Т. 8. Стр. 166-182. Berlin: Медный Всадник,

[Leikhtenbergskii, G.N. How "The Southern Army" began]

Former officers of the Russian Army in Kiev. Creation of the "Union - Our Motherland." Recruiting of officers to the Southern Army. Transferring the Southern Army to the Don Cossack Army. Letter of Count Keller to General Alekseev.

Akatsatov, Mikhail Epifanovich; Bermond (Avalov), Pavel Mikhailovich.

377. Лифарь, Сергей Михайлович

Страдные годы: моя юность в России. Paris: 1935.

328 с.

[Lifar, S.M. My youth in Russia]

The Kiev's Gymnasium of Emperor Alexander (1913-1917). The Kiev Cheka. Capture of Kiev by the White Army. Participation in street fighting in Kiev. Everyday life in Kiev during the civil war. In the Red Army in 1921. The Nijinsky's Studio. Habits of agents of the Cheka. Escape to Paris via Warsaw. The Dyagilev's Company.

378. Лукомский, Георгий Крескентьевич

Егор Нарбут художник график. Berlin: Изд. Е.А. Гуткова, 1923. 38 с.

[Lukomskii, G.K. Egor Narbut the artist-engraver]

Artistic development of Narbut in the 1910s. Meetings with the author in Kiev in 1918-1919. Restoration of artworks in the Kiev's cathedrals. The "In Memoriam Exhibition." Opinions on Narbut by Mitrokhin and Gollerbakh.

379. Маевский, Владимир А.

Повстанцы Украины: 1918-1919 г.г. Новый Сад: Филонов, 1927. 84 с.

[Maevskii, V.A. Rebels of the Ukraine]

Skirmishes between The White Army and Ukrainian detachments. The Mounted Field Engineer Squadron of the Guard. Fighting near Funduk-leevka and Chigirin.

Kotsur, Ataman; Abramovich, General.

380. Майборода, Владимир

С французами. Архив Русской Революции; т. 16. с. 100-161. Berlin: 1924.

[Maiborodov, V. With French troops]

Appointment as a head of the uезд of Kolosovka of the Kherson

Province. French troops in Kolosovka. Visit of Russian Germans to Colonel Zhe. Visit of the detachment of the Ukrainian National Army. Defeat of the French detachment by Grigoryev's Army near Berezovka. Retreat of White troops from Odessa to Ovidiopol. Life in Akkerman. Work as a translator for the French Army in Varna (Bulgaria). Attitude of Bulgarians toward Russians.

381. Максимович, Анна Павловна

Идут большевики... Paris: 1937. (обл. 1938). 219 с.

[Maksimivich, A.P. Bolsheviks are coming...]

Childhood in Zolotonosha (Ukraine). The February Revolution. German occupation. Capture of Zolotonosha by the Red Army and Ukrainian National Army. Arrest of author's father General P.V. Maksimovich by the Cheka. Investigation by the Cheka on him. The Bogunskii Regiment. The Commissariat of Education of Zolotonosha. Capture of the town by the army of Grigoryev. Jewish pogrom. Return of the Bogunskii Regiment. Capture of the town by the Whites. Atrocity of the Whites against local people. Escape to Constantinople. Life in France.

Bogunskii (Sharyi), Anton Ivanovich; Maksimovich, Pavel Vasilyevich; Belous, Mikhail Pavlovich; Sippelgas, Aleksandr Yanovich.

382. Маляревский, Александр Иванович. (А. Сумской)

На переэкзаменовке: П.П. Скоропадский и его время. Архив Гражданской Войны; Т. 2. с. 103-142. Berlin: Русское Творчество, 192?.

[Maliarevskii, A.I. Reexamination]

Dinner at Skoropadskii's. Intrigues in the Skoropadskii's government. Weakness of Skoropadskii's influence. The Press-bureau of Hetman's Staff in 1919. Political propaganda of the Skoropadskii's government. Ukrainian press during the civil war.

Skoropadskaia, Aleksandra Petrovna; Kistiakovskii, Ignatii; Paltov, Aleksandr A.

383. Марголин, Арнольд

Украина и политика Антанты: записки еврея и гражданина. Berlin: Ефрон, [1921]. 397 с.

[Margolin, A. The Ukraine and the Entente policy]

Jewish national policy 1905-1920. The Central Rada. The Ukrainian General Court. The Ukrainian National Union. The Ukrainian Directory. Pogroms in February-March 1919. Negotiation between the Ukraine, Byelorussia, the Don Cossack Territory, and the Kuban Cossack Territory. Trip to Paris (Spring 1919). Negotiation of the Ukrainian and the Jewish delegations with England and France. Jewish problem at the Balkans. The League of Nations. Pogroms done

by the Volunteer Army and the Ukrainian National Army.

Grushevskii, Mikhail; Petlura, Symon; Vinnichenko, Vladimir.

384. Махно, Нестор Иванович

[Воспоминания]

Т. 1: Русская революция на Украине: от марта 1917 по апрель 1918 год. Paris: Библиотека махновцев, 1929. 211 с.

Т. 2: Под ударами контрреволюции: апрель 1918 - июнь 1918 г. Paris: Издание комитета Н. Махно, 1936. 160 с.

Т. 3: Украинская революция: июль -- декабрь 1918 г. Paris: Издание комитета Н. Махно, 1937. 179 с.

[Makhno, N.I. Memoirs]

Anarchocommunist in Guliai-Pole and Aleksandrovsk. Local congresses of the Soviets. Creation of the Makhno's Army. The conference of anarchists in Taganrog. Trip to Moscow and meeting with Lenin and Sverdlov. Skirmishes with the Austrian Army, the Red Army, the Ukrainian National Army, and the Volunteer Army.

Makhno, Savva; Veretelnik, T; Shneider, Lev; ports: Taranovskii; Makhno, N. Shchus', Fedor.

385. Могилянський, Н.М.

Трагедия Украины: из пережитого в Киеве в 1918 году. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 11. с. 74-105. Berlin: 1923.

[Mogilianskii, N.M. Tragedy of the Ukraine]

Capture of Kiev by the Red Army in February 1918. Street fighting between the Red Army and the Ukrainian Army of the Central Rada. Mass murders committed by the Red Army and the Cheka. Capture of Kiev by the German Army. Personal profiles of the leaders of the Central Rada and members of the Skoropadskii's government. Skoropadskii's coup d'etat. Activity of the Skoropadskii's government.

386. Наживин, Иван Федорович

Записки о революции. Вена: Русь, 1921. 331 с.

[Nazhivin, I.F. Notes on the revolution]

The February Revolution in the author's village. The Moscow Conference. Departure to the Ukraine. Everyday life in the Ukraine in 1918. The Northern Caucasus. Punitive detachments of the White Army. Participation of Cossacks in the civil war. The Green Movement. Corruption of the Whites. Emigration.

387. Осипов, И.

На проломе: очерки 1914-1920 г.г. Перемышль-Нью Йорк: Современная библиотека, 1922. 77 с.

[Osipov, I. On the break through]

The Russian occupation of Galicia in 1914-1915. Galicians in Russia. The Civil War in the Ukraine. Odessa under the Bolshevik rule. The Mikhailichenko Worker's Club in Odessa. Return to Galicia.

388. Плешко, Н.

Из прошлого провинциального интеллигента. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 9. с. 195-240. Berlin: 1923.

[Pleshko, N. From the past of a provincial intellectual]

Everyday life in the Ukraine and legal practice of different governments during the civil war. Arrests by the Cheka and the Red Army. Antisemitism in the White Army. Evacuation of the Whites from Odessa.

389. Полетика, Николай Павлович

Виденное и пережитое: из воспоминаний. Тель-Авив: Библиотека «Алия», 1982. 433 с. Библиотека Алия; Т. 93.

[Poletika, N.P. What I have seen and lived through]

Genealogy of the Poletikas. Childhood in Konotop. The 1st Gymnasium in Kiev. The Beilis affair. Everyday life during the civil war in the Ukraine. Jews during the civil war. Work at the newspaper "Leningradskaia Pravda." Meeting between J.M. Keynes and Zinovyev. Life of the literary circles of Leningrad in the 1920s. Work in the University of Leningrad in the 1930s.

390. Пути революции: статьи, материалы, воспоминания.

Berlin: Скифы, 1923. 363 с.

[Ways of the Revolution]

Includes memoirs: Kakhovskaia, I.K. The Denikin and Eichgorn's affair. (p. 191-260). (Murder of General Eichgorn in Kiev and pogroms in the Ukraine). Shreider, A. B.W. (p. 261-273). Chapter from "Three years in Russia and Europe." (B.W. stands for Polish security police).

Donskoi, Boris.

391. Рапопорт, Ю. К.

У красных и у белых. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 20. с. 208-294. Berlin: Слово, 1930.

[Rapoport, I.U.K. With the Reds and with the Whites]

Life in Kiev in 1918. White underground group. Compilation of clips from local newspapers for the White Army. Working as a Soviet official. Work of the Kiev's Cheka. Odessa in 1919 before evacuation of the Whites. Formation of detachments for defense of Odessa. Evacuation from Odessa on American ship.

Naumenko, Vladimir Pavlovich; Salomon, Vladimir Alek-

sandroovich; Odintsov, Fedor Ivanovich; Fialkovskii, Iurii Evgenievich.

392. Рафальский, Сергей Милиевич

Что было и чего не было: вместо воспоминаний.

London: Overseas Publication Interchange Ltd. 1984. 95 с.

[Rafalskii, S.M. What did take place and what did not]

Childhood and school days in a small provincial town in the Ukraine. The University of St. Petersburg in the 1910s. The February Revolution. The Militia. German occupation of the Ukraine. The Ukrainian National Army in Kiev. Atrocities committed by the Red Army.

393. Сайн-Витгенштейн, Екатерина Николаевна.

Дневник: 1914-1918. Paris: YMCA-PRESS, 1986. 300 с. Всероссийская мемуарная библиотека. Серия Наше недавнее. т. 5.

[Sain-Vitgenshtein, E.N. The Diary]

Work at the Novo-Ekaterininskii Hospital in 1914. Everyday life in Moscow, St. Petersburg, and Kiev in 1915. The February Revolution in Petrograd. Life in "Bronnitsa" estate in the summer of 1917. Robberies during 1917-1918. Life in Mogilev-Podolskii. Bolshevik's atrocities in Mogilev. Occupation of the town by the Austrian Army in 1918. Trip to Chernovitsy. Mutiny of Austrian soldiers. Riots after departure of the Austrian Army. Escape to Rumania. The White coup d'etat in Mogilev. Fighting with Reds. Life in Ataki (Rumania).

Ports: Sain-Vitgenshtein, Nikolai Nikolaevich; family members.

394. [Сергиевский, Борис Васильевич]

Борис Васильевич Сергиевский: 1888-1971. New York: 1975. 142 с. Белоусов, Константин и Рязановский. Сергей, ред-ры.

[Boris Vasilyevich Sergievskii]

Childhood in Odessa in the 1890-1900s. The 125th Kurskii Infantry Regiment during World War I. Galicia. Death of Nesterov. Capture of Lvov. Fighting near Mukhovka. The 25th Air Force Squadron of the Scouts. The 2nd Air Force Squadron. Art of fighting in the air. Escape from the army in 1917. Kiev during the Skoropadskii's time. Imprisonment in the Museum of Education. Escape to Berlin. The North-Western Army. Life in Estonia. The 3rd Russian Army (Savinkov). Flight over Africa in 1934 from Capetown to Nairobi. Includes letters of I.A. Rzhevskiaia and A.N. Bari.

395. Талызин, Михаил Архипович

По ту сторону. Paris: 1932. 219 с.

[Talyzin, M.A. On the other side]

Literary circles in Moscow in the 1910s. Prisoner of the Makhno Army. Kiev under the authority of the White Army. Work at the Commissariat of Education of the Ukraine. Arrest in 1922. Interrogations in the Kholodnogorsk Prison. A labor camp near Kiev. 2-nd arrest in Moscow. The Lubianskaia prison. Trips over Russia.

Serafimovich, Aleksandr Serafimovich; Gorkii, Aleksei Maksimovich; Argo; Petrov, Grigori; Spiridonovich; Esenin, Sergei.

396. Тимошенко, Степан Прокофьевич

Воспоминания. Paris: Объединение С.-Петербургских политехников, 1963. 416 с.

[Timoshenko, S.P. Memoirs]

Childhood. The Romny Real School. The Institute of Railroad Engineers (St. Petersburg). Life of students. Student's riots in 1897. The St. Petersburg Polytechnical Institute. The Kiev Polytechnical Institute. Life in Kiev in 1917-1920. Life in Yugoslavia. Work for the Vestinghouse Co. (1920). The University of Michigan. The Stanford University. Trip to Russia in 1958. Bibliography of the author. Photographs.

Bakhmetyev, B.A.; Kapitsa, Petr Leonidovich; Taranovskii,

397. Трубецкой, Евгений Николаевич

Из путевых заметок беженца. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 18. с. 137-207. Berlin: 1926.

[Trubetskoi, E.N. From the trip notes of a refugee]

Trip from Moscow to Kiev. German occupation of the Ukraine. The Council of the State Unification. Escape from Kiev to Odessa. Meeting with Emile Hennod. Recapture of Odessa by the Volunteer Army from the Ukrainian National Army. The French intervention of Odessa. Relationship among the French Forces, the Ukrainian National Army, and the Volunteer Army. Decline of moral in the Volunteer Army.

Khrapunov, A.S.; D'Anselm, Francese.

398. Тэффи, Надежда Александровна

Воспоминания. Paris: Кн-во «Возрождение», 1931. 306 с.

[Teffi, A. Memoirs]

Escape from Moscow to Kiev in 1919. A concert on the Soviet-Ukrainian border. Refugees from Moscow and Petrograd in Kiev during the Rule of Skoropadskii and Petlura. Evacuation from Odessa on the boat "Shilka." Life in Novorossiisk. A concert in Ekaterinodar.

Duclos, Arman; Averchenko, Arkadii; Grishin-Almazov, Aleksei Nikolaevich.

399. Фесенко, Татьяна Павловна

Повесть кривых лет. New York: Изд. «Нового Русского Слова», 1963. 220 с.

[Fesenko, T.P. The tale of the crooked years]

The revolution and the civil war in Kiev as seen by a child. The Institute for the People's Education. Student's life. Collectivization of Ukrainian Germans. The starvation in the Ukraine in the 1930s. Arrest of the author's father in July 1941. The German occupation. Explosions in Kiev. Life under occupation. Emigration to Germany via Poland. American occupation of Germany. Forced repatriation of Soviet citizens. A D.P. camp in Munchen. Visits of the Soviet officials to the camp. Transit to the U.S.A.

Kalinovich, Mikhail Iakovlevich; Chukovskii, Kornei Ivanovich; Elagin (Matveev), Ivan.

400. Фишер, Владимир Михайлович

Записки из местечка: очерки недавнего прошлого. На Чужой Стороне; Т. 3. с. 35-64. Берлин: Ватага; Прага: Пламя, 1923.

[Fisher, V.M. Notes from a shtetl]

Life in a small town Dashev in the Ukraine. Ukrainian rebels. The Jewish problem. Pogrom done by the Whites. Capture of the town by the Red Army.

401. Царинни, А (Стороженко, Александр Яковлевич)

Украинское движение: краткий исторический очерк преимущественно по личным воспоминаниям. Berlin: 1925. 232 с.

[Tsarinni, A. The Ukrainian movement]

Essay on the history of the Ukraine. The Austro-German occupation. Capture of Kiev by the Red Army. The All-Ukrainian Church Congress. The Ukrainian Directory. Russo-Polish War. Activity of the Cheka. The Ukrainian Church. The rebellion of Petlura.

Grushevskii, Mikhail Sergeevich; Petlura, Simon Vasilyevich; Vinnichenko, Vladimir Kirillovich; Armashevskii, Petr Iakovlevich; Doroshenko, Petr Iakovlevich; Naumenko, Vladimir Pavlovich; Tiutiunik, ; Perets, Vladimir Nikolaevich;

402. Цывинский, Г.Ф.

50 лет в Императорском флоте. Рига: Ориент, 371 с. [Русская Морская библиотека; Т. 8]

[Tsyvinskii, G.F. 50 years in the Imperial Navy]

Journey around the world on the clipper "Naездник" (1879-1881). Service on the frigate "Vladimir Monomakh" (1890). Trip to the East with Nicholas II. Attack on Nicholas II in Japan. The clipper "Kreiser." The Far East. Russo-Japanese War. Death of the author's son in the Battle of Tsushima. The mutiny in Sveaborg. The Black Sea

Fleet (1906). Military industry during World War I. Revolution in the Navy. Emigration to Lithuania in 1918 and 1922. Capture of Kiev by the Ukrainian National Army and the White Army.

403. Шескин, Мирон Яковлевич

Мой долгий путь в Иерусалим. Иерусалим: Изд-во Р. Портной, 1980. 160 с.

[Sheskin, M.Ia. My long way to Jerusalem]

Meetings with Jabotinsky. Exams for a gymnasium. The 1st All-Russian Zionist Conference (Fall 1917). Everyday life during the civil war. Emigration to Lithuania. The Union of Jewish Veterans in Poland. Arrest by the NKVD in 1939. Interrogations. The Lukishki Prison in Wilno. The Pechora labor camps. Anders' Army. Attempts to create the Jewish Legion. Zionist activity after the war.

Jabotinsky, Vladimir Zeev; Batkin, Fedor; Kanegisser, Leonid; Begin, Menachem; Krol, David.

404. Авалов, (Бермондт), Павел Михайлович

В борьбе с большевизмом: воспоминания Ген-майора Кн. П. Авалова, командующего русско-немецкой западной армией в Прибалтике. Глюкштадт: И.Г. Аугустин, 1925. 540 стр.

[Avalov, P.M. In the struggle against Bolshevism]

Kiev in 1918. Creation of the Northern Army with help of Germans. Transferring the Army to Libau. Negotiations in Berlin on support of the Northern Army. Negotiations with Kolchak. Military conference in Riga, August 26, 1919. Confrontation with the Latvian Army. Composition of the Western Army. The trial of Iu.A. Salevin. Activity of the Cheka. Answer to those who accused the author of treason. Leaders of the White movement. Text contains the diary of Count Keller.

Rodzianko, Alexander Pavlovich; Von Rosenberg; Gershelman; Keller, Fedor Arturovich; Photos: Vladimir Kirillovich, Grand Duke; Kirill Vladimirovich, Grand Duke; author.

405. Агапеев, Владимир Петрович

Корпус генерала Довбор-Мусницкого: формирование польских войск на территории России в 1917 - 18 году и их отношение к Белому движению. Белое Дело; no. 4. с. 180-194. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1928.

[Agapeev, V.P. The corps of General Dovbor-Musnicki]

Author was chief of staff of the corps. Creation of the corps. Attempt of Bolsheviks to disarm it. Capture of the fortress in Bobruisk. Negotiations with the German Army. Disbanding of the corps following the treaty with the Germans.

406. Башкиров, К.

Под Белым Крестом: чему я был свидетелем. Рига: 1922. 88 стр.

[Bashkirov, K. Under the White Cross]

Shooting of civilian population by the Whites in Gdov in 1919. The Estonian Army in Pskov. The Army of Bulak-Balakhovich. The Republic of Pskov. Creation of the North-Western Government. Refugees in Estonia.

Kuprin, Aleksandr Ivanovich; Filippov; Ivanov, Nikolai Nikitich.

407. Бережанский, Николай

П. Бермонт в Прибалтике в 1919 г.: из записок бывшего редактора. Историк и современник; Т. 1. стр. 5 - 87. Berlin: 1922.

[Berezhanskii, N. P. Bermond in the Baltic countries in 1919]

Political situation in the Baltic countries in 1918-1919. Mutiny of German soldiers in Mitau in Aug. 1919. The government of Ber-

mond't in Mitau. The war between Bermond't's Army and Latvia in Oct. 1919. Proclamation of Bermond't as a traitor by Iudenich. Intervention of the British Navy. Siege of Riga by Bermond't's army. Victory by Latvia.

408. Бережанский, Николай

Польско-советский договор в Риге: из заметок бывшего редактора. Историк и современник; Т. 2. стр. 110-147, Т. 3 стр. 109-150. Berlin: 1922.

[Berezhanskii, N. The Polish-Soviet Treaty in Riga]

Beginning of negotiations in Minsk. Interview with Ioffe on Sept. 15, 1920. First meeting of negotiation parties in Riga. Question of mandates. Death of General Polivanov. Works of the commission on clarifying the text. The text of the Treaty.

409. Бережанский, Николай

Четыре с половиной месяца латышского большевизма. Историк и современник; Т. 4 стр. 210 - 283. Berlin: 1923.

[Berezhanskii, N. Four and half months of Latvian Bolshevism]

Capture of Riga by the Red Army in Jan. 1919. Congress of the Latvian Soviets, Jan. 13 - 16, 1919. Activity of Stuchka's government, repression and famine. Resistance of the Baltic Germans. Military actions. Deposition of Ulmanis' government. Capture of Riga by the German forces.

410. Гефтер, Александр Александрович

Воспоминания курьера. Архив русской революции; Т. 10, стр. 114-168. Berlin: 1923.

[Gefter, A.A. Memoirs of a messenger]

Fragmented memoirs on daily life in Petrograd and Murmansk in 1918. Underground antisoviet groups in Petrograd and Moscow. Role of the Allies in the Northern Province. 2 trips to Petrograd from Finland in an attempt to start a mutiny against Soviet power in Petrograd in summer of 1919. The British fleet in Kaivisto.

411. Горн, Василий Леопольдович

Гражданская война на Северо-Западе России. Berlin: Гамаюн, 1923. 416 стр.

[Gorn, V.L. The civil war in northwest of Russia]

Capture of Pskov by the Estonian Army. Creation of the White regiments. The Political Council at Iudenich staff headquarters. The Republic of Pskov. Estonian and Russian policy. Financial policy of the North-Western government. The Western Russian government. Suppl.: Documents and appeals of White governments.

Bulak-Balakhovich, Stanislav Nikolaevich; Ivanov, Nikolai Nikitich; Bermond't (Avalov), Pavel Mikhailovich; Iudenich,

Nikolai Nikolaevich.

412. Зуров, Леонид Федорович

Даниловы. Белое Цело; Т. 2: с. 158-196. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1927.

[Zurov, L.F. The Danilovs]

Reminiscences of A.D. Danilov, a white partisan. The February Revolution in the Finlandskii Regiment. Resistance of the attempt by Soviet authorities to confiscate Danilov's family property in 1918. Escape from arrest. Formation of a partisan detachment. Capture of Staraja Russa. Conscription of local peasants. Raid on the "Temnitsy estate." Participation in the offensive at Petrograd. Danilov, Ermolai Danilovich; Bergman, Nikolai Aleksandrovich.

413. Иванов, Николай Никитич.

О событиях под Петроградом в 1919 году: записки. Архив Гражданской Войны: Т.1. Berlin: Русское Творчество, [1920] 173 стр.

[Ivanov, N.N. On events at Petrograd in 1919].

Author was a Minister of Public Works in the North-Western Government. Conversation with Iudenich in Gelsingforce. Negotiations with the Estonian government. Opposition to independence of non-Russian people. Creation of the North-Western Government and its army. Russian press in Tallinn. Creation of peasant self-rule in Pskov and Gdov. Cruelty toward local people. Clashes between detachments of Iudenich and Bulak-Balakhovich. Offensive at Petrograd. Criticism toward military and political actions of the Whites. Supplement: Documents supporting author's statements.

Rodzianko, Aleksandr Pavlovich; Bulak-Balakhovich, Stanislav Nikolaevich; Bermond (Avalov), Pavel Mikhailovich.

414. Иоктон, Копель Михайлович

История русского военного инвалида еврея русской армии. Париж: Автор, 120 стр.

[Iokton, K.M. The story of of a young handicapped Jewish veteran of the Russian Army]

Childhood. Russian militia in Riga in 1918. Battles with the Reds. Capture of Riga and Mitau. Offensive at Petrograd. Military hospitals. Tartu University (1924-1928). Jewish community in Baltic countries.

Photographs: author; Dydorov, Klementii Ivanovich.

415. Кирдецов, Г.

У ворот Петрограда: 1919-1920 г. Berlin: Москва, 1921. 355 стр.

[Kirdetsov, G. At the gates of Petrograd]

Critical description of the White armies at the North-West.

White terror and Russian emigres in Finland. Attitude of Russian political figures toward independence of Finland and Baltic countries. Printing money by the North-Western Government. Political Conference in Paris, its negotiations with Estonian delegation on Estonian independence. Iudenich's government (the Political Conference), its diplomatic activity, meeting of members with General Marsh at August 10-11, 1919. Creation of the North-Western Government. Arrival of the detachment of Balakhovich to Pskov. Structure of the army of Iudenich. Siege of Riga by the army of Bermond. Military actions against the Red Army and defeat.

Iudenich, Nikolai Nikolaevich; Bermond (Avalov), Pavel Mikhailovich; Bulak-Balakhovich, Stanislav Nikolaevich; Burtsev, Vladimir Lvovich; Minor, O.S.

416. Коноплин, Иван Степанович (Горный)

Крестоносцы: письма о добровольческой борьбе на Западе. Белое Цело; Т. 4 стр. 146-179. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1928.

[Konoplin, I.S. The Crusaders]

Bermond's army (Summer 1919) and conflict between Russian, national, and foreign armies in the Baltic region in the fall of 1919.

Liven, Anatolii Pavlovich; Bermond (Avalov), Pavel Mikhailovich; Selevin, Iu.A.

417. Кузьмин-Караваев, Владимир Дмитриевич; Карташев, Антон Владимирович; Суворов, Михаил Николаевич.

Образование Северо-Западного правительства: объяснения членов Политического Совещания при Главнокомандующем Северо-западного фронта В.П. Кузьмина-Караваева, А.В. Карташева и М.Н. Суворова. Гельсингфорс: Акционерное о-во Эвлунд и Петтерссон, 1919. 48 стр.

[Kuz'min-Karavaev, V.D. Creation of the North-Western Government]

Meeting at the British consulate, August 10, 1919. Reasons why the authors did not sign "The Note to the Estonian government and representatives of the U.S.A., France, and Great Britain in Revel." The authors' attitude toward independence of Estonia and the right of the emigres to represent Russia. Suppl. The text of agreement between Russia and Estonia, list of members of the North-Western Government, The Note to the Estonian government and documents relating to the North-Western Government.

418. Ливен, Анатолий Павлович

В южной Прибалтике: 1919 г. Белое Цело; Т. 3. стр. 180-208. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1927.

[Liven, A.P. In the southern Baltic]

Creation of White regiments in the Baltic countries. Political and military forces in the Baltic in 1918. Attitude of different public groups toward the White movement. Political position of the Baltic Germans. Creation of the "Detachment of Prince Liven" in Libau. United offensive by joint antisoviet forces at Mitau. Conflict between Estonian Army and the Army of Baltic Germans. Siege of Riga by Bermond's Army.

Bermond (Avalov), Pavel Mikhailovich; Fon der Goiz, Rudiger; Hoff, British General.

419. Лисовский, И.А. (Атаман Искра)

То что было. Berlin: 1922. 63 стр.

[Lisovskii, I.A. That what took place]

Author's attempt to establish relationship between Ukrainian rebels and the White forces. Behavior of the Army of Bulak-Balakhovich. Activity of Savinkov in Poland.

Savinkov, Boris Viktorovich; Bulak-Balakhovich, Stanislav Nikolaevich. Lisovskii, Iu.

420. Нео-Сильвестр (Гроссен, Г. И.)

Агония Северо-Западной Армии: из тяжелых воспоминаний. Историк и Современник; Т. 5. стр. 132-167. Berlin: 1924.

[Grossen, G.I. The agony of the North-Western Army]

Absence of proper supply to the White Army. Retreat from Petrograd (Oct.-Nov. 1919). Hostility of Estonians toward Russians. The White Army and refugees in Narva. Typhus hospital. Help of the Western countries. Use of Russians as cheap labor force in Baltic countries. The Congress of the Russian public figures in Tallinn (March 21, 1920).

421. Нео-Сильвестр (Гроссен, Г. И.)

На буреломе: воспоминания русского журналиста. Франкфурт-на-Майне: Посев, [1971]. 140 с.

[Grossen, G.I. After storm]

The Russian Senate. Work as a criminal investigator in Georgia. Escape from Petrograd in 1917. Fighting in Pskov (1918). "Our lady of Okhta" Mariia Stroganova. Fate of Bulak-Balakhovich. Censorship in the White governments. Murder of Archbishop Ioann Pomern. The newspaper "Rizhskii Kur'er." Russian culture in Latvia in the 1920s-1930s.

Gashchenko, Maks; Shmelev, Ivan Sergeevich;

422. Октябрьское наступление на Петроград и причины неудачи похода: записки белого офицера. Гельсингфорс: Акц. о-во Эвлунд и Петтерссон, 1920. 59 с.

[The October offensive at Petrograd and reasons of the failure

of the campaign]

[According to A. Gering the author was Dmitrii Dmitrievich Kuz'min-Karavaev]. The 7th Soviet Army. the North-Western Army. Evaluation of the campaign from military point of view. The Northern Corps and The Estonian Army. The siege of Riga by Bermond's Army. Criticism of the White leadership.

423. Памятка ливенца: 1919-1929. Ливен, А.П. ред.
Рига: 1929. 190 с.

[In memoriam of Prince Liven's detachment]

Collection of memoirs of members of the detachment. Military events and daily life. Authors: Liven, Anatolii Pavlovich; Dydorov, Klementii Ivanovich ; Ensh, A; Tsel'min; Budberg, N.; Galaktionov; Kotomkin, D.I.; Pavlov; Severin, A; Fon-Zauer; Konoplin; Brats, Kurt; Gan, G.

424. Потоцкий, Дмитрий Николаевич

Перед занятием Риги. Белое Цело; Т. 3: с. 209-211.

Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1927.

[Pototskii, D.N. Before capture of Riga]

Negotiations with the Germans on coordination of actions against the Red Army.

Liven, Anatolii Pavlovich.

425. Родзянко, Александр Павлович

Воспоминания о Северо-Западной Армии. Berlin:

1920. 167 с.

[Rodzianko, A. Reminiscences of the North-Western Army]

Formation of Russian armies in the Baltic countries. The Ingermanland Detachment. Arrival of Iudenich. Combat against the Red Army near Pskov. The 1st Rifle Corps of Count Palen. Offensive at Petrograd. Disbanding of the Russian Army by the Estonian authorities. Military and political documents in the supplement.

Bulak-Balakhovich, Stanislav Nikolaevich; Ivanov, Nikolai Nikitich.

426. Смирнов, Константин Константинович

Начало Северо-Западной Армии. Белое Цело; Т. 1. с.

109-158. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1926.

[Smirnov, K.K. The beginning of the North-Western Army]

Pskov's society in 1918. Salary in the North-Western Army. The Bureau for recruiting volunteers. Partisan operations against the Red Army. Capture of the Talabsky Islands. Creation of the Northern Army. Appearance of Balakhovich's detachment. Reaction of Germans to the revolution in Germany. Defense of Pskov against offensive of the Red Army (November 1918). Retreat to Izborsk.

Vandam, General; Bulak-Balakhovich, Stanislav Nikolaevich;

Vetrenko: Isaev, Aleksei Pavlovich.

427. Финляндские драгуны: воспоминания. San Francisco: 1959. 405 с.

[The Finlandskie Dragoons]

General history of the regiment. Golubev. Political events in Finland 1900-1904. Shcherban. M. Fighting in Kurland in 1914-1915. Death of Lieutenant Labinskii during World War I. Banner-Fokht, Oleg. The civil war in Petrograd Province. The North Western Army. Rogozhin, A.V. The February Revolution (Mutiny in the Pavlovskii regiment). Mutiny of Bolsheviks in July 3. Khoromanskii. The Volunteer Army.

Turbin, Nikolai Mikhailovich; Bobrikov, Nikolai Ivanovich. Portraits: Melikov, Nikolai Livanovich; Vannovskii, Sergei Petrovich; Skoropadskii, Pavel Petrovich; Shevich, Evgenii Ivanovich; Shafi-Khan.

428. Чернай, Александр

Жизненный путь русского священника: из воспоминаний архимандрита Алексия. San Francisco: Глобус, 1981. 227 с.

[Chernai, A. The life of a Russian priest]

Skirmishes near Petrograd in 1919. Capture by the Red Army. Russian Orthodox Mission in Kovno (1920-1940). Life in the U.S.A. South Africa (1960).

429. Александрович, В.

К познанию характера Гражданской войны: бунт в пятом Северном стрелковом полку 20 июля 1919 года. Белград: 1926. 28 с.

[Aleksandrovich, V. On understanding of the character of the Civil War]

General situation in the Northern Province to 1919. Mutiny in the 2nd Company. Arrest of officers. Mutiny in the 5th Company. Robberies committed by the rebels. Capture of Onega by the rebels. Analysis of the mutiny and comparison to the others.

Shchetinin, Vasilii.

430. Городецкий, Сергей Николаевич

Образование Северной области. Белое дело; Т. 3. с. 6-14. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1927.

[Gorodetskii, S.N. Creation of the Northern Province]

Preparation for the mutiny against Bolsheviks in Arkhangel in 1918. Creation of the Northern Government. Role of the Allied Forces in the coup d'etat.

431. Добровольский, С.

Борьба за возрождение России в Северной Области. Архив Русской Революции. Т. 3. с. 5-146. Berlin: 1922.

[Dobrovolskii, S. Struggle for the resurrection of Russia in the Northern Province]

Escape from Petrograd to Finland. Arrival to the Northern Province in May 1918. Appointment as a Military Field Prosecutor. Creation of the Dyer's Battalion. The trial of Bechin. Creation of militia. Mutiny of soldiers. Evacuation of the British Forces. Meeting at the office of General Miller on evacuation of the Northern Province. The City and Zemstvo Conference. Introduction of the state of the Martial law. Social structure of the Northern Army. Internal policy, press, and civil authority. Mutiny of the 3rd Infantry Regiment. Appointment of the new government. Evacuation on board of icebreaker "Minin" to Norway. Some names given in form of initials (deciphered in later Soviet publication in a book "Grazhdanskaia voina v Sibiri i Severnoi Oblasti" compiled by S.A. Alekseev. Moskva: 1927).

Marushevskii, Vladimir Vladimirovich; Miller, Evgenii Karlovich; Chaplin, Georgii Ermolaevich; Zubov, Petr Iul'evich; Ironside, General Edmund.

432. Зеленов, Н.П.

Трагедия Северной Области: из личных воспоминаний. Paris: 1922. 77 с.

[Zelenov, N.P. Tragedy of the Northern Province]

Landing of the Allied Forces in Archangel (August 2, 1918). Creation of the anticommunist forces. Situation after the Allies left. Evacuation to Norway on icebreaker "Minin." The Russian refugees in Finland. In text: Composition of Military Forces of the Northern Province for January 1, 1919.

Miller, Evgenii Karlovich.

433. Марушевский, Владимир Владимирович

Год на Севере: август 1918 г. - август 1919 г. Белое Цело; Т. 1. с. 16-60 Т. 2. с. 21-61. Т. 3. с. 15-52. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1926-1927.

[Marushevskii, V.V. A year in the North]

Author was a commander of the Army of the Northern Province. Arrival in Stockholm. The Russian mission in Sweden. Arrival in Murmansk. Role of the Allied Forces in the North. Arrival to Archangel. Russian detachments in the Allied Forces. The Northern government. General military situation in the Northern Russia. Discipline in the Army. Mutiny of December 18, 1918. Anti-soviet partisans. Inspection of the Allied Forces in February 1919. The National militia of the North Province. The Pinega Operation. Authorization of evacuation of local civilians, who disliked the White rule, to Soviet occupied territory. Dyer's Battalion. Trip to Finland. Meeting with Mannerheim. Russian political leaders in Finland (June 1919). Mutiny of the 5th Regiment. Appointment of General Miller as a commander. Supplement: documents, decrees, etc.

Chaplin, Georgii Ermolaevich; Ironside, Edmund; Chaikovskii, Nikolai Vasilyevich; Zvegintsev, Nikolai Ivanovich; Gul'kevich, Konstantin Nikolaevich; Romanov, Boris Vadimovich; Miller, Evgenii Karlovich.

434. Миллер, Евгений Карлович

Борьба за Россию на Севере: 1918-1920. Белое Цело; Т. 4. с. 5-11. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1928.

[Miller, E.K. The struggle for Russia in the North]

Review of general situation and reasons of the defeat of the Northern Province.

435. Соколов, Борис

Падение Северной области. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 9. с. 5-90. Berlin: 1923.

[Sokolov, B. The Fall of the Northern Province]

Arrival in Archangel in July 1919. The role of the Allies in the North. Meeting with General Ironside. Evaluation of the Northern Army. Attitude of the civilians toward the Northern Government. Fighting against the Red Army. The Zemskoe Sobranie in Archangel. Formation of the new government (Feb. 1920). Evacuation on "Minin."

Expulsion to the boat "Rusanov." Capture of Archangel by the Red Army. Activity of the Cheka after capture of the Northern Province by the Red Army. Arrest, Murmansk prison, transfer to Moscow.

436. Чаплин, Георгий Ермолаевич

Два переворота на Севере: 1918 г. Белое Цело; Т. 4. с. 12-31. Berlin: Медный Всадник, 1928.

[Chaplin, G.E. Two coups in the North]

Arrival in Archangel in disguise as a British officer (Summer 1918). Meeting with Chaikovskii. The coup d'etat in Aug. 1918. Role of the "Savage Division." Creation of the Northern Government and personal profiles of its members. Arrest of the government of the Northern Province (Sept. 8, 1918). Meeting with representatives of the Allies.

Dedusenko, Ia.T.; Startsev, N.A.

437. Авалов, Зураб Давидович

Независимость Грузии в международной политике 1918-1921 г.г.: воспоминания и очерки. Paris: Imprimerie de Navarre, 1924. vii-xx, 318 p.

[Avalov, Z.D. Independence of Georgia in international policy 1918-1921.]

The Georgian Committee in Petrograd (1917). Evacuation of Georgians to Tiflis by special train. The Conference in Trabzon, March 1918. The Conference in Batum, May, 1918. Proclamation of Independence of Georgia. Negotiations on recognition of the Georgian independence in Berlin, Constantinople, and London. The plans for the conference in Prinkipo. The Paris Peace Conference and the Conference in San Remo, April 1920. Index of names.

Gegechkori, Evgenii; Zhordaniia, Noan; Kullmann, P. von; Nikoladze, Nikolai; Ramishvili, Nikolai; Tongibashev; Tsereteli, Irakli; Chkhenkeli, Akaki.

438. Байков, Б.

Воспоминания о революции в Закавказьи: 1917 - 1920. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 9 с. 91-194. Берлин: Медный Всадник, 1923.

[Baikov, B. Memoirs of the revolution in Transcaucasia]

The February Revolution in Baku. Purge of legal system. The Special Transcaucasian Committee. The All-Moslem Political Congress. Political parties of Moslems and Armenians. Elections to the Baku City Duma. The Azerbaijani-Russian slaughter. Fighting between Azerbaijanis and Bolsheviks. The first period of the Soviet power in Baku. Evacuation of Bolsheviks and the Dictatorship of the Tsentroflot. Capture of Baku by the Turkish Army. The Armenian pogrom. The Temporary Russian National Committee. Creation of Azerbaijan. Capture of Baku by the Allied Forces. The Slavo-Russian Society. The newspaper "Edinaia Rossiia" (United Russia). The Azerbaijani parliament. The Russian National Council. General situation with Russians in Transcaucasia. The Russian Congress in Tiflis. The Northern Caucasus in winter of 1919-20.

Bych, Luka Lavrentyevich; Leontovich, Aleksandr Konstantinovich; Bicherakhov, Lazar Fedorovich.

439. Гасфельд, Николай Исидорович

Пол века: воспоминания бывшего офицера французской службы. Paris: 1950. 174 с.

[Gasfeld, N.I. Half of the century]

Georgia in the 1890s. Trip from Berlin to the Far East to join the army. The Russo-Japanese war. Trip to the Balkans in 1912. World War I. The 3rd Hussar Regiment in France. The Balkans in 1915. Work as a representative of the French Army in Russia. War in the Northern Persia. Creation of National detachments in the Rus-

sian Army from local Christians. Negotiations between Moslems and Christians in Urmia. Conflict between Georgia and Armenia in 1918. Short description of the events of World War II.

440. Емельянов, Алексей Григорьевич

Персидский фронт: 1915-1918. Берлин: Гамаюн, 1923. 199 с.

[Emel'ianov, A.G. The Persian front]

The campaign of the 720 Cavalry Corps in Persia during World War I. Offensive at Baghdad. The raid of Gamalii. Retreat. Public organizations in Transcaucasia. The agreement with Kurds. Influence of the February revolution on the army. Rejection of the high-ranking officers to recognize the Brest-Litovsk Treaty. Desertion of Cossacks from the army.

Baratov; Gamalii; Bobrinskaya, countess; Dmitrii Pavlovich, Grand Duke; Shkuro, Andrei Grigoryevich; Bicherakhov, Lazar Fedorovich.

441. Жордания, Ной

Моя жизнь. Stanford, Cal. The Hoover Institution of War, Revolution, and Peace, 1968. 130 с. Перевод Жордания, Инна.

[Zhordaniia, N. My life]

Childhood in Guria. Georgian students in Warsaw. The newspaper "Kvali." The Tiflis prison. The Union Committee of the Caucasus. 2nd Congress of the RSDRP. The 4th (Stockholm) Congress of the RSDRP. Election to the State Duma in Georgia. World War I. The Soviets of Workers Deputies in Georgia. The Worker's Guard. Struggle against Bolsheviks. Internal and foreign policy of independent Georgia. Occupation by the Red Army.

Dzhibladze, Silvestr; Lenin, Vladimir Ilyich; Martov, Iulii Osipovich; Uratadze, Grisha; Tsereteli Iraklii Georgievich; Makharadze, Filipp Ieseevich.

442. Квинитадзе, Георгий Иванович

Мои воспоминания в годы независимости Грузии, 1917-1921. Paris: YMCA-PRESS, 1985. 471 с.

[Kvinitadze, G.I. My reminiscences at the time of the independence of Georgia]

The February Revolution in Georgia. The Transcaucasian Republic. The independent Georgian Republic. The Armenian-Georgian war. The war with Turkey. Skirmishes with Bolsheviks in 1920. Menshevik views of Georgia and their fallacies. The Ossetian rebellion. Creation of the Georgian army. The war with Communist Russia in 1921. The Georgian People's Guard. Evacuation to Constantinople. The Georgian Club in Constantinople.

Andronikashvili, Aleksandr; Artmeladze; Gvardzheladze, K.G.;

Gegechkoris, E.P.; Gedevanishvili, Aleksandr; Zakariadze: Dzhugeli, Valiko; Lordkipanidze, Grigori; Mazniashvili; Mdivani; Odishelidze; I.Z. Ramishvili, Noi.

443. Кузнецов, Б. М.

1918 год в Дагестане: гражданская война. Нью Йорк: Военный Вестник, 1959. 87 с.

[Kuznetsov, B.M. 1918 in Dagestan]

The Republic of Caucasian Mountaineers. Ossetian Guerrilla Detachment. Turkish occupation. Fighting between Dagestan fighters and the Volunteer Army. Rebellion of 1935 in Dagestan. The Dagestan regiment. Turkish occupation in the Caucasus. Biography of Bicherakhov.

Ports.: Tarkovskii, Nur Bek Shamkhal; Bicherakhov, Lazar Fedorovich.

444. Лишин, Н.Н.

На Каспийском море: год белой борьбы. Прага: Морской Журнал, 1938. 182 с. Зарубежная Морская Библиотека; Т. 53.

[Lishin, N.N. At the Caspian Sea]

Military actions (1918-1919). Bicherakhov's Detachment. The British forces at the Caucasus. Navies of different governments at the Caspian Sea and sea battles. Service on the steamboat "Alla Verdy." The mutiny of the Caspian Navy against the Whites and British. Expulsion of the White Army from Azerbaijan by order of British commander.

Kun; Grishin-Almazov, Aleksei Nikolaevich.

445. Макеев, Сергей

К берегам Кавказа: история одной экспедиции. Ницца: 1927, 86 с.

[Makeev, S. To the shores of the Caucasus]

Description of an attempt of a group of Cossacks to reach Kuban illegally from Turkey in the spring of 1923. Turkish prison in Trabzon.

Nazarenko; Kozlikin; Lashtabega; Ulagai, Sergei Georgievich.

446. Семина, Христина Дмитриевна

Трагедия русской армии первой великой войны 1914-1918 г.г.: записки сестры милосердия кавказского фронта. Нью Мексико: 1963-64. 2 т. (303: 300 с.)

[Semina, Kh.D. The tragedy of the Russian Army of the first great war]

Mobilization in the Caucasus. Evacuation of wounded men. The battle of Sarokamysh. The military hospital in Kars. Armenian holocaust. Creation of the independent state of Azerbaijan. Per-

TRANSCAUCASIA

secution of Armenians. Everyday life in Tiflis in 1918. Difficulties passing through customs.

447. Акулинин, Иван Григорьевич

Оренбургское казачье войско в борьбе с
большевиками, 1917-1920. Шанхай: Слово, 1937. 203 с.
[Akulinin, I.G. The Orenburg Cossack Army in the struggle
against Bolsheviks, 1917-1918].

Author was a major-general of the General Staff and a deputy of
the Ataman of the Orenburg Cossacks. Formation of regiments in
November of 1917. Skirmishes with the Red Army. The Cossacks'
rebellion in April 1918. The Committee of Members of the Con-
stituent Assembly. The Siberian Directory. Reaction to Kolchak's
coup d'etat. Creation of the Southern Army (1919). The Ural Army. A
regiment of General Bakich.

Dutov, Aleksandr Ilyich.

448. Акулинин, Иван Григорьевич

Уральское казачье войско в борьбе с большевиками.
Белое Цело; Т. 2. с. 122-147. Берлин: Медный Всадник,
1927.

[Akulinin, I.G. Ural Cossack Army in the struggle against Bol-
sheviks]

Review of general political situation of the Ural Cossack Army
in 1919.

449. Андрушкевич, Николай Александрович

Последняя Россия: воспоминания о Цальнем Востоке.
Белое Цело; Т. 4. с. 108-145. Берлин: Медный Всадник,
1928.

[Andrushkevich, N.A. The Last Russia]

The first two chapters of an unpublished book of the same name.
(ms. in the Hoover Library). Arrival in Vladivostok in Nov. 1918.
Zemstvo in Siberia in the time of supreme rulership of Kolchak.
Activity as a commissar of the Imanskii Uezd. Fighting the Red
partisans. Description of Allied armies in Siberia. Conscription
into the White Army.

Khorvat, Dmitrii Leonidovich; Kalmykov, I.; Tsimmerman, Ivan
Innokent'evich; Semenov, Grigorii Mikhailovich.

450. Аргунов, Андрей Александрович.

Без свободы. На Чужой Стороне; Вып. 13. с. 86 -
130.

[Argunov, A.A. Without freedom.]

Author was a member of the S.-R. Party and a member of the
Siberian Directory.

Description of arrests and imprisonments in Russia before the
revolution. Arrest in Petrograd in 1919, arrest in Omsk at time of
Kolchak's coup d'etat, arrest in San Francisco on arrival in the
United States, arrest in Ekaterinodar at the time of the rule of

the Volunteer Army, and arrest in Tiflis in 1920.

451. Аргунов, Андрей Александрович

Между двумя большевизмами. Париж: 1919. 47 с.

[Argunov, A.A. Between two Bolshevisms.]

The Ufa State Conference. Election of the Siberian Directory and its work. Kolchak's coup d'etat.

452. Аргунов, Андрей Александрович

Омские дни в 1918 году. Сибирский Архив; Т. 5: с. 191- Прага: 1935.

[Argunov, A.A. The Omsk's days in 1918]

The Committee of Members of the Constituent Assembly. The Siberian Directory. Creation of special commission for the investigation of arrest of members of the Siberian Government and murder of Novoselov.

453. Арнольд, Л. В.

Жизнь и революция. Шанхай: Кн-во А.П. Малык и В.П. Камкина, 1935. 278 с.

[Arnol'dov, L.V. The life and the revolution]

Siberia in 1910s. The Alexandrovskoe Real'noe Uchilishche (Tiumen). Russian students in Toulouse (France) in 1912. The University of Tomsk. The February Revolution in Tomsk. Trip with the Siberian Government in a train from Kharbin to Omsk. The Bureau for the Foreign Information. Political and social life in Omsk in 1918-1919. The opening ceremony of the State Economical Council. Intellectual life in Omsk in 1918-1919.

Stepanov, N.A. (general); Novombergskii, Nikolai Iakovlevich; Kolchak, Aleksandr Vasil'evich; Telberg, Georgii Gustavovich; Golovachev, Mstislav Petrovich; Mikhailov, I. Adrianovich; Sukin, I.I.; Boldyrev, Vasilii Georgievich; Lembich, M.S.

454. Артемьев, Иван Кондратьевич

Воспоминания: эпизоды революции на Дальнем Востоке. Тяньцзин: [1939?]. 184 с.

[Artem'ev, I.K. Memoirs]

Author was a member of the Amur government.

Finances of the Far East in 1917. Formation of the regiments of Semenov and Kalmykov. Daily life in Khabarovsk in 1918. Confrontation between Japanese forces and Bolsheviks. The conference of the Amur Zemstvo. Merkulov, Spiridon; Gajda, Radola; Khorvat, Dmitrii Leonidovich; Diterikhs, Mikhail Konstantinovich.

455. Будберг, Алексей

Дневник. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 12. с. 197-290. Берлин: 1923. Т 13. с. 197-312; Т 14. с. 225-

341; T. 15. с. 254-345. Берлин: 1924.

[Budberg, A. Diary]

Detailed description of the author's activity during the revolution and The Civil war. Commander of an infantry corps in Dvinsk. The Department of the Army Supply in the White Army in Omsk, Military Minister in Kolchak's government. Destruction of the army in Oct. 1917. Military situation in Dvinsk. The Conference of the heads of corps with Krylenko. Departure to Petrograd. Departure to Japan as a military attache. The White forces at the Far East (Jan. 1918), Kharbin, and Tokyo. Political situation in Kharbin. Relationship among Khorvat, Kolchak, and Siberian atamans. The All-Russian Government of Khorvat. Arrival of Gajda to Kharbin. Confrontation between Kolchak and Semenov. The currency reform. The Congress of Ural Industrialists (May 1919). Conflict between Gajda and Lebedev. Criticism of Kolchak's Stavka and government.

Boldyrev, Vasilii Georgievich; Khorvat, Dmitrii Leonidovich; Tsimmerman, Ivan Innokent'evich; Gajda, Radola; Kolchak, Aleksandr Vasil'evich; Ivanov-Rinov, P.P.; Diterikhs, Mikhail Konstantinovich; Sukin, I.I.; Lebedev, D.A.; Sakharov, K.V.; Semenov, Grigorii Mikhailovich.

456. Быков. П.М.

Последние дни последнего царя. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 17. с. 305-316. Берлин: 1926.

[Bykov, P.M. The last days of the last tsar]

Article first published as pp. 3-29 of *Rabochaia revoliutsiia na Urale*. Ekaterinburg: 1921. Description of conditions of life of the Romanov family in Tobolsk and Ekaterinburg, and their death.

457. Витольдова-Лютык. Стефания

На восток: воспоминания времен колчаковской эпопеи в Сибири в 1919/1920 г.г. Рига: Ориент, [1928]. 127 с.

[Vitoldova-Liutyk, S. To the East]

Escape from the Red Army in a cargo train car from Omsk to Krasnoyarsk. Panic retreat of the White Army.

Putiatin, Konstantin Vladimirovich.

458. Вишневский, Е. К.

Аргонавты белой мечты: описание якутского похода Сибирской Добровольческой Дружины. Харбин: 1933. 197 с.

[Vishnevskii, E.K. The Argonauts of the white dream]

The campaign of a detachment of White forces under the leadership of General Pepeliaev to help rebels in Yakutia in 1922. Skirmishes with the Red forces until the spring of 1923.

Kulikovskii, P.A.; Pepeliaev, Anatolii Nikolaevich.

459. Гинс, Георгий Константинович

Сибирь, союзники и Колчак: поворотный момент русской истории 1918-1920 гг. (впечатления и мысли члена Омского правительства). Пекин: 1921. 2т. (325, 606 с.)

[Gins, G. K. Siberia, Allies, and Kolchak]

Author's views on Bolshevism. Anti-Bolshevik underground in 1917-1918. The Siberian Provincial Duma. The West Siberian Commissariat. The Omsk Government. The Committee of the Members of the Constituent Assembly. Ural and Siberian Governments in 1918. The Ufa State Conference. The Siberian Directory. Kolchak's coup d'etat. Supplement to v.1: list of members of Siberian Provincial Duma and Committee of Members of the Constituent Assembly. V. 2. Criticism of Kolchak's policy. Intervention. Domestic policy of Kolchak's government and military campaigns.

460. Голеевский, Николай Николаевич

Лето на Волге: 1918 год; Хабаровский поход: 1922 год. Fresno, Cal.: Faculty Press, 1973. Russian Emigre Archives. (Материалы Российского Военно-Исторического Архива в Париже): Т. 2. Стр. 236-309.

[Goleevskii, N.N. Summer on the Volga; Khabarovsk Campaign]

Offense at Simbirsk by the Stavropol Detachment. The detachment of Colonel Makhin. Skirmishes with Chapaev's Division. Artillery battles between Red and White forces. Skirmishes near Khvalynsk and Volsk. The detachment of Captain Kasatkin. Use of poison gas by the Red Army. Retreat of the White Army. Part 2. The armored train "Volzhanin." Attack at Khabarovsk by Red partisans. Their attempt to imprison General Molchanov. The Battle of Volochaevka. Retreat from Khabarovsk. Trip to Vladivostok. Author's sickness from smallpox.

461. Гоппер, Карл

Четыре катастрофы: воспоминания. Рига: [193?]. 168 с.

[Gopper, K. Four catastrophes]

Anticommunist groups of officers in Moscow (1917-18). The Union for Defense of the Motherland and Freedom. The Mutiny in Yaroslavl. The Committee of Members of the Constituent Assembly and the White Army. The Siberian Directory. Latvian nationalists in Siberia. Military campaigns of the Southern Army in Siberia. The Latvian Battalion. (1918-1920).

Savinkov, Boris Viktorovich; Belov, General

462. Гражданская война на Волге в 1918 году. Сборник 1-й. Прага: Общество Участников Волжского Движения. 1930. 286 с.

[The Civil War on the Volga in 1918]

Arkhangelskii, J. The Volga front of the Constituent Assembly; Klimushkin, P.D. Struggle for democracy on the Volga; Nikolaev, S.N. The policy of Committee of Members of the Constituent Assembly; Shchepikhin, S.A. Under the banner of the Constituent Assembly; Ship, F. How the Czech Army was supplied; Polosin, M. 1918: from the reminiscences of a man from the street [on Aleksandr Ilyich Dutov]. The last was offprinted: Prague: 1930.

463. Грачев, Г.

Якутский поход ген. Пепеляева. Сибирский Архив; Т. 1. с. 23-40. Прага: 1929.

[Grachev, G. Yakut campaign of General Pepeliaev]

Pepeliaev's campaign to help rebellious Yakuts in 1922. March to Yakutia, defeat and retreat back to Vladivostok. Author was a member of the detachment.

464. Гутман, А. (Анатолий Ган)

Россия и большевизм: материалы по истории революции и борьбы с большевизмом. Часть 1. 1914-1920. Шанхай: [1921] 356, viii, iv, x. с.

[Gutman, A. Russia and Bolshevism]

Major political events before World War I. The War and the revolution. The Civil War in Siberia and the Ural mountains. Based chiefly on documents combined with authors own recollections of events. Supplement: Savinkov, B.V. Zapiski.

465. Даурец, Н. П.

Семеновские застенки: записки очевидца. Харбин: Маяк, 1921. 77 с.

[Daurets, N.P. Semenov's torture chambers]

Military crimes of Semenov's officers. Rivalry between the Semenov and Kappel armies. Corruption in Semenov's army.

Semenov, Grigorii Mikhailovich; Ungern fon Shternberg, Roman Fedorovich; Grant, Anatolii Aleksandrovich; Tirbakh;

466. Дикгоф-Перенталь, Александр Аркадьевич

Из перевернутых страниц. На Чужой Стороне; Т. 2. с. 57-76. Берлин: Ватага: Прага: Пламя, 1923.

[Dikgof-Derental', A. From the turned pages]

The rebellion in Rybinsk (July 1918). Escape to Samara via Tver and Kazan. Committee of Members of the Constituent Assembly. The Union for Defense of the Motherland and Freedom. Criticism of the Committee of Members of the Constituent Assembly.

Savinkov, Boris Viktorovich; Belorusev, Aleksei Stanislavovich.

467. Циль, Э.

В Екатеринбурге: поездка за царскими бумагами. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 17. с. 293-297.

[Dil', E. In Ekaterinburg]

Author went to Ekaterinburg to pick up the archives of Nicholas II for the library of Tomsk University.

468. Питерихс, Михаил Константинович

Убийство царской семьи и членов дома Романовых на Урале. Часть 1. Владивосток: Тип. Военной Академии, 1922. 441 с.

[Diterikhs, M.K. Murder of tsar's family and members of the House of Romanov]

Investigation of the murder of the Romanovs and their life during the last year.

Sokolov, Nikolai Alekseevich.

469. Еловский, И.

Голодный поход Оренбургской армии: из воспоминаний участника похода. Пекин: Тип. Успенского Монастыря при Русской Духовной Миссии, 1921. 24 с.

[Elovskii, I. The starvation march of the Orenburg Army]

Retreat of the remnants of the Southern Army of the Siberian White military forces to China. A concentration camp in China for Cossacks and refugees near the town of Chugichak. (1919-1920).

470. Енборисов, Гавриил Васильевич

От Урала до Харбина: памятка о пережитом. Шанхай: 1932. 188 с.

[Enborisov, G.V. From the Ural to Kharbin]

Military campaign of the Volunteer Detachment of the Regiment of the Holy Cross. Life in 1917 in Orenburg. Skirmishes against the Red Army. Outbreak of the struggle against Bolsheviks. Sweep from Omsk to Chita. Anti-soviet activity in Manchuria.

Akulinin, Ivan Grigor'evich; Sakharov, Konstantin Viacheslavovich; Portraits: Author; Dutov, Aleksandr Ilyich; Boldyrev, Dmitrii Vasil'evich; Kolchak, Aleksandr Vasil'evich; Rozhdestvenskii, father Petr; Ivanov, Vsevolod Nikanorovich; Semenov, Grigorii Mikhailovich; Shchelokov, I.T.

471. Ефимов, Авенир Геннадиевич

Ижевцы и воткинцы: борьба с большевиками 1918-20 г.г. Concord, CA: 1975. 323 с.

[Efimov, A.G. Izhevians and Votkians]

Skirmishes near Izhevsk. The rebellion of workers in Izhevsk and Votkinsk. Local peasants join the rebellion. Defeat of the 2nd Red army. Retreat. Skirmishes at Ufa and Ural River. Retreat to Ishim

River. Krasnoyarsk. Kansk. The fighting at Zima. The Siberian Ice Campaign. Maps of the battles.

Portraits: Author: Fedichkin, Dmitrii Ivanovich; Drobinin, Vladimir Nikanorovich; Mikhailov, Dmitrii Mikhailovich; Molchanov, Viktorin Mikhailovich.

472. Зензинов, Владимир Михайлович

Из жизни революционера. Париж: 1919. 119 с.

[Zenzinov, V.M. From the life of a revolutionary]

Arrest in Moscow in 1904. The December rebellion in Moscow (1905). Terrorist practice of the S.-R. Party. Arrest in Petersburg. Escape from exile in Yakutia to France through Japan. Arrest in Petersburg in 1910. Life in exile in Russkoe Ust'e (small village in northern Siberia). The February Revolution. Return to St.-Petersburg. Organization of elections to the Constituent Assembly. Escape from Bolsheviks. The State Conference in Ufa. Kolchak's coup d'etat. Arrest by Kolchak's security forces and exile to China.

473. Зуев, Аристарх Васильевич

Оренбургские казаки в борьбе с большевизмом: 1918-1922 гг.: очерки. Харбин: 1937. 132 с. На обложке: В борьбе за Родину.

[Zuev, A.V. Struggle of Orenburg Cossacks against Bolshevism]

Rebellion against Bolsheviks in Cossack village Kundravinskaia. Capture of Verkhneuralsk. Reminiscences of General V.V. Kruchinin on fighting at Ekaterinburg in summer 1918. The 11th Orenburg Cossack Regiment in 1919. Retreat to Barguzin. The 3rd Barnaul Regiment. Skirmishes near Verkhensk and Biriulka. Struggle with red partisans in the Eastern Transbaikalia. The raid of Artamonov's cavalry. Transit to Primorye by the Chinese Eastern Railroad. Conflict between Semenov and Merkulov. Skirmishes at Suchan and Khabarovsk.

Portraits: Author: Verzhbovskii, Grigorii Afanas'evich; Borodin, Vasilii Aristarkhovich; Kruchinin, V.V.; Pashnin, M.N.; Anisimov, N.S.

474. Иванов, Всеволод Никанорович

В Гражданской войне: из записок омского журналиста. Харбин: 1921. 137 с.

[Ivanov, Vs.N. In the civil war]

Situation in Omsk before it was captured by the Red Army. The work of the Russian Press Bureau. Retreat of the White forces and refugees via Tomsk, Irkutsk, and Chita. Criticism toward policy of the White governments.

Auslander, Sergei Abramovich.

475. Иванов. Всеволод Никанорович

Крах Белого Приморья: из записок журналиста. Тянь-Цзин: 1927. 30 с.

[Ivanov, Vs.N. Failure of the White Primorye]

Evacuation from Vladivostok (1922). Political situation in the Eastern Siberia in 1921. The coup d'etat in May 26, 1921. The Provisional Government of Primorye and reasons for its defeat. Public institutions in Vladivostok. The Vladivostok Chamber of Commerce. The Zemskii Sobor (1922).

Diterikhs, Mikhail Konstantinovich.

476. Иностранцев, Михаил Александрович

Первое поручение адмирала Колчака. Белое Цело; Т. 1. стр 95-108. Берлин: Медный Всадник, 1926.

[Inostrantsev, M.A. First assignment from Admiral Kolchak]

Investigation of conflict between General Gajda and General Lebedev in which General Gajda requested removal of General Lebedev from his office. Personal profile of General Gajda. Discussion between Kolchak and his staff of the request of the Allies to have details of Kolchak's political program.

Gajda, Radola; Diterikhs, Mikhail Konstantinovich; Kolchak, Aleksandr Vasil'evich.

477. Казаков, Василий Георгиевич

Немые свидетели... Шанхай: 1936. 120 с. Клерже, Г.И. редактор.

[Kazakov, V.G. The silent witnesses]

Creation of the Special Manchurian Detachment. Transit of White forces from Dauria to Primorye via China. Refugees in Vladivostok. Rivalry between Kappel's and Semenov's armies. Rebellion of Gajda. Evacuation from Vladivostok of the Siberian Fleet. Arrival in Kuongsong (Korea) on "Manchzhuria." Russian refugees in Port-Lazarev. Capture of ship "Montugey" in Shanghai. Salvage of banners of Transbaikal Cossacks.

Ports.: Author, Semenov, Grigorii Mikhailovich, Klerzhe, Georgii Iosifovich, Grabbe, Count.

478. Книпер, Анна Васильевна

Фрагменты воспоминаний. Минувшее; т. 1. с. 99-190. Париж: Atheneum, 1986.

[Kniper, A.V. Fragments of reminiscences]

Childhood (Kislovodsk, 1890s). Encounters with Kolchak. Life in Siberia in 1918-1919. The Political Red Cross.

Temirev, Sergei Nikolaevich; Peshkova, Ekaterina Pavlovna.

479. Крестьянин Калмыков.

Сибирь после занятия большевиками: с декабря 1919 года по октябрь 1921 года: записки, сделанные прибывшим «продработником» с документов, приказов и по личным наблюдениям. Владивосток: Осведомительный отдел Управления Военно-Морского Ведомства, 1922. 45 с.

[Kalmykov. Siberia after occupation by Bolsheviks]

Communist propaganda in Siberia. Creation of communes. Persecution of Church. Everyday life in Siberian villages. The food taxation. Cooperatives. Suppl.: List of Soviet governmental offices with descriptions of their duties.

480. Кислицин, Владимир Александрович

В огне Гражданской войны: мемуары. Харбин: Наш Путь, 1936. 113 с.

[Kislitsin, V.K. In the fire of the Civil war]

The war in Ukraine in 1918. The Northern Province 1919. March to Omsk with the detachment of the White Army. Retreat from Siberia. In the ranks of the Japanese Army. In the Army of Semenov. Emigration to Kharbin.

Ungern fon Shternberg, Roman Fedorovich; Portraits: Semenov, Grigorii Mikhailovich; author.

481. Клерже, Георгий Иосифович

Революция и Гражданская война: личные воспоминания. Ч. 1. Мукден: Тип. газ. «Мукден», 1932. 203 с.

[Klerzhe, G.I. The revolution and the Civil war]

The underground military organization for supporting Kornilov in Petrograd (May 1917). The project to make Kolchak a dictator. The His Majesty Shah Persidskaia Division. Trip to Petrograd from Teheran (Feb.-June 1918). Escape to the Ural with a family. Squabbles in military offices in Omsk. Author's trial for insubordination. Informational service "Osvedverkh." Escape to the East.

Kanabeev, L.N.

482. Князев, В.В.

Жизнь для всех и смерть за всех: записки личного адъютанта Верховного правителя адмирала А.В. Колчака, ротмистра В.В. Князева. Jordanville, N.Y.: Holy Trinity Russian Orthodox Monastery, 1971. 30 с.

[Kniazev, V.V. Life for all and death for all]

Short biography of Kolchak. The Northern expedition. The Russo-Japanese War. The Black Sea Fleet. Visit to the United States. Siberia. Kolchak's coup d'etat. The Kulomsino Conspiracy. Explosion in Kolchak's home in Omsk.

483. Князев, Н.Н.

Легендарный барон. Харбин: Изд. часть Главного бюро по делам российских эмигрантов, 1942. 211 с.

[Kniazev, N.N. The legendary baron]

Childhood of Ungern. His activity during World War I. His personal manners and ideals. Campaign in Mongolia (Winter 1920-21). Capture of Urga (Ulan-Bator). Coronation of Bogdo-Hagan 2-20-21. Finances of the Asian Mounted Division. Skirmishes with the Chinese Army. The detachment of Kazagrandi. Offense at Troitskosavsk. Guerrilla war with the Red Army (the DVR) during the Summer of 1921. Murder of General Rezhukhin. The officers' conspiracy. Arrest of Ungern by the Mongolian detachment of his division.

Ungern fon Shternberg, Roman Fedorovich; Rezhukhin, Boris Petrovich; Kazagrandi, N.N.

484. Котомкин, Александр Ефимович

О чехословацких легионерах в Сибири, 1918-1920: воспоминания и документы. Париж: 1930. 172 с.

[Kotomkin, A.A. About Czech legionnaires in Siberia, 1918-1920]

Shipping state-owned gold out of Kazan. Adverse treatment of the White Army by the Czech Legion. Creation of the Izhevsk and the Votkinsk divisions. Kappel's corps. Documents and letters are included in text.

Portraits: Kosek, J; Shvets; Janen, Mauris; Kolchak, Aleksandr Vasil'evich; Semenov, Grigorii Mikhailovich; Gajda, Radola.

485. Кроль, Л.А.

За три года: воспоминания, впечатления и встречи. Владивосток: Свободная Россия, 1921. 212, iv с.

[Krol', L.A. During three years]

Activity of members of the Constituent Assembly in Moscow in 1918. An underground anti-Bolshevik conspiracy. Non-Soviet governments located east of the Volga in 1918. The Ufa State Conference. The "Sovet Stareishin." The Siberian Directory. The murder of Novoselov. Kolchak's coup d'etat. Defeat of the Whites.

486. Лебедев, Владимир Иванович

Борьба русской демократии против большевиков: записки очевидца и участника свержения большевистской власти на Волге и в Сибири. Нью Йорк: Народоправство. 1919. 61 с.

[Lebedev, V.I. The struggle of the Russian democracy against Bolsheviks]

Resistance of Russian people to Bolsheviks. Creation of the Committee of Members of the Constituent Assembly and the People's Army. Military campaign against the Red Army in the Volga region. The Czech Legion.

487. Левинсон, Андрей

Поездка из Петербурга в Сибирь в январе 1920 г.
Архив Русской Революции: Т. 3. стр 190-209. Берлин:
Медный Всадник,

[Levinson, A. The trip from St. Petersburg to Siberia in January 1920]

Description of the trip via Vologda and Novo-Nikolaevsk to Barnaul. Personal profiles of fellow-travelers. Typhus epidemic. Gossip on the evacuation of the Whites from Siberia. Negative effect of the civil war on the economic life in Siberia.

488. Макеев, А.С.

Бог войны -- барон Унгern: воспоминания бывшего адъютанта начальника Азиатской Конной дивизии. Шанхай: Камкин. 1934. 143 с.

[Makeev, A.S. The god of war, Baron Ungern]

Ungern's family genealogy. Occupation of Mongolia by Ungern's army - the Asian Mounted Division. Capture of Uрга. Coronation of Bogdo-Hagan. Offense at Troitskosavsk and defeat. Skirmishes with the Red Army. Imprisonment of Ungern. Disarmament of the remnants of the Asian Mounted Division in China.

Photo of Ungern; Sipailov, L.; Rezhukhin, Boris Petrovich;

489. Маковой, Павел Порфирьевич

Страницы прошлого: 1916-1920. Fresno, Cal.: Faculty Press, 1973. Russian Emigre Archives. Materials from Russian Military Historical Archives in Paris: V. 4. 99 p.

[Makovoi, P.P. The Pages of the Past]

The February Revolution in Voeikovo (the Penza Province). The Reserved Mounted Regiment of the Border Guard. The Hotinskii Mounted Regiment of the Border Guard. Kerenskii's speech in Buchahcha. Trip to France via Sweden and England. The mutiny in the camp "La Curtine" (France). The school for officers in Artois. Gambling in Monte Carlo. Russian military detachment in La Rochelle. Russian POWs in France. Trip to Vladivostok over Indian ocean. The Regiment of the Mounted Chasseurs. Capture of Nikolsk-Ussuriisk by the Red Army. Arrest and escape. Unsuccessful attempt to release arrested officers with help of Japanese. Emigration to Kharbin. The White terrorist group in Kharbin.

490. Марков, Сергей Владимирович

Покинутая царская семья: 1917-1918 Царское Село, Тобольск, Екатеринбург. Вена: Amalthea-Verlag, 1928. 438 с.

[Markov, S.V. The abandoned family of the Tsar]

Life of the Romanovs in Livadia. Tsarskoe Selo in March of 1917.

Attempts to rescue them in Tobolsk.

Solov'ev, B.N.

491. Масянов, Л.

Гибель Уральского Казачьего войска: очерк. Нью-Йорк: Всеславянское Изд-во, 1963. 159 с.

[Masianov, L. Collapse of the Ural Cossack Army]

Tradition and everyday life before the revolution. Role of the Ural Cossacks in the Civil war. Includes the reminiscences of General Khagandokov, K.N. on guarding the Eastern Chinese Railroad and the Russo-Japanese War.

Ports: Tolstov, Vladimir Sergeevich; Martynov, Matvei Filaretovich; Sladkov, Timofei Ippolitovich; Khorokshin, Boris Ivanovich; Puzatkin, Dmitrii; Klimov, Ivan Ivanovich; Akutin, Vladimir Ivanovich; Iaganov, Illarion Davydovich.

492. N.N. лейтенант

Записки белогвардейца. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 10 с. 56-113. Берлин: 1923.

[N.N., Lieutenant. Notes of the White guardsman]

Underground antisoviet groups in Moscow (1918). Mutiny of the Czech Legion. Arrest by Bolsheviks in Syzran. Evacuation by means of railroad. Description of different Siberian governments. Trip to the Soviet territories with an assignment given by Kolchak.

493. Наумов, Владимир Михайлович

Мои воспоминания. Сан Франциско: 1975. 150 с.

[Naumov, V.M. My reminiscences]

Life of peasants along the Kama River. Rebellion of workers of Izhevsk and Votkinsk against Bolsheviks (Aug. 1918). Skirmishes against the Red Army. Retreat to the East via Omsk and Chita. The coup d'etat in Vladivostok (March 1921). The Khabarovsk Campaign. Life in Tokyo. Trading business in China. The Russian Church in Shanghai. Emigration of Russians from China in the 1940s. The Russian community in San Francisco. The Tubabao Commission for Russian refugees from China. Documents and photographs related to the Russian community of San Francisco.

Portraits: Author; Archbishop Ioann of Shanghai.

494. Норд, Лидия

Из блокнота советской журналистки. Буэнос-Айрес: Наша Страна, 1958. 118 с.

[Nord, L. From the notebook of a Soviet journalist]

The tale of Beloborodov about the murder of the tsar's family. Encounter with an Iranian prince, living in disguise in the Soviet Union. The Vavilov affair. Visit to a labor camp for children. Meetings with deputies of the Supreme Soviet. Opinion of the Soviet

people on wars with Finland and Germany. Agents of NKVD in Gestapo. A German prison.

495. Новомейский, Моше

От Байкала до Мертвого моря. Иерусалим: Библиотека «Алия», 1979. 389 с. Библиотека «Алия»; no. 73.

(Novomeiskii, M. From the Baikal to the Dead Sea)

Childhood in Barguzin. The Irkutsk Gymnasium (1885-1897). Russian Academy of Mining. Exiled revolutionaries in Siberia. Development of mining in Siberia. Arrest, the Peter-and-Paul Fortress (1905). Trip to Palestine in 1911. The February Revolution and the Civil War. Emigration to China.

Breshko-Breshkovskaia, Ekaterina; Tatarov; Krol, L.A.; Trotskii, Lev Davydovich; Polezhaev, Boris Konstantinovich.

496. Первый Сибирский Императора Александра I Кадетский корпус. Шанхай: Изд. Общества бывших воспитанников I Сибирского Императора Александра I Кадетского Корпуса в г. Шанхае, 1940. 414 стр.

(The First Siberian Emperor Alexander I Military School)

History of the school. Visit of Grand Duke Konstantin Konstantinovich in 1905. Celebration of the school's centennial. Skirmishes against the Red Army in Feb. 1918. Evacuation from Omsk (Summer 1919). Military school at the Russian Island (Vladivostok). Evacuation from Vladivostok. Cadets in Belgrad and in China. Suppl.: Lists of names of cadets. Short biographies of some cadets with photographs.

Detailed biographies with portraits: Myl'nikov, Firs Ksenofontovich; Vokhrushev, Aleksandr; Bakhtin, Evgenii Anatol'evich; Znamerovskii, Georgii Anatol'evich; Pereladov, Evlampii Lukyanovich; Katanaev, Apollos Usevolodovich.

497. Петров, Павел Петрович

От Волги до Тихого океана в рядах белых: 1918-1922 г.г. Рига: Изд. М. Пидковского, 1930. 250 с.

(Petrov, P.P. From the Volga to the Pacific Ocean in the ranks of the Whites)

Evaluation of the strength of the Red Army in 1918. The People's Army. Participation of the Czech forces in military actions. Ufa in the Fall of 1918. Kolchak's coup d'etat. The offensive of the White Army in the Spring of 1919. Retreat via Petropavlovsk, Ishim, Omsk, Taiga, Baikal, and the Kan River. Life in the Transbaikal area in 1920. The Japanese Army. Primorye in 1921-22. The Congress of Non-Socialist Organizations in Vladivostok. Coup d'etat in Vladivostok (May 26, 1921). The Khabarovsk Campaign. The Zemskii Sobor. Evacuation of Primorye.

Semenov, Grigorii Mikhailovich; Kappel', Vladimir Oskarovich.

498. Петров, Павел Петрович

Роковые годы: 1914-1920. Калифорния: Printed by "Possev" 1965. 271 с.

[Petrov, P.P. The Fatal years]

General review of political situation in 1914: The Russian Army during the war and the revolution. Role of the Czech Legion in the Civil War. Military actions on Volga and Kama. The offensive of the White Army in the Spring of 1919. Capture of Ufa. Retreat. The Cheliabinsk operation. Transbaikal in 1920.

Portraits: Diterikhs, Mikhail Konstantinovich; Voitsekhovskii, S.N.; Semenov, Grigorii Mikhailovich; Kolchak, Aleksandr Vasil'evich; Khanzhin, M. V.; Molchanov, V.M.; Cecek; Kappel', Vladimir Oskarovich.

499. Протопопов, Николай Александрович

По закамским лесам. Харбин: 1941. 194 с.

[Protopopov, N.A. In the Kama River forests]

The White partisans in the rear of the Red Army. Attack at the village Dvoretz. The underground antisoviet military organization in Perm. Service in the Red Army under assumed name. Trip from Perm to Chardyn with the White partisans (1918-1919).

Bek, V.A.; Paas, Klavdii; Simonov, Davyd Ivanovich.

500. Раков, Д. Ф.

В застенках Колчака: голос из Сибири. Paris: Pour La Russie, 1920. 47 с.

[Rakov, D.F. In the torture chambers of Kolchak]

Kolchak's coup d'etat. Arrest of members of the Directory. Imprisonment in a military prison. Liberation of prisoners by Bolsheviks. Terror of Kolchak's government. The underground organization of monarchists. Interrogation. The Omsk prison. Transfer to Irkutsk. The role of General Gajda in Kolchak's coup d'etat.

501. Руднев, Сергей Петрович

При вечерних огнях: воспоминания; Т. 1. Харбин: Заря, 1928. 467 с. Reprinted Newtonville, M.A.: ORP, 1978. Introduction by Dr. Peter Scheibert.

[Rudnev, S.P. At the evening lights]

The Zemskii Union and Zemgor. Life in the village Durasovka (Simbirsk Province). in 1917-1919. Election of delegates from Simbirsk to the All-Russian Church Conference and the Church Conference in Moscow. Election of the Patriarch. The Ministry of Justice in Omsk in 1918-1919. Work at the Kunst and Albers Co. in Vladivostok in 1919-1922. The People's Assembly in Vladivostok. Negotiation with Semenov's government. Political life in Vladivos-

tok. The coup d'etat of May, 26 1921. Confrontation between Merkulov and Semenov. (v. 2 not published).

502. С берегов Америки: юбилейный исторический сборник Общества русских морских офицеров в Америке: 1923-1938. New York: Assoc. of Former Russian Naval Officers in America, 1939. 356 с. Гладкий, С.В., Пворжницкий, Ю.К. ред. Зарубежная Морская Библиотека; Т. 58.

[From the shores of America]

Collection of articles on history of the Russian Navy. Includes memoirs: Gordenev, M.IU. The Far East and the Siberian Fleet: 1906-1912. Stogov, P.E. Reminiscences about the Navy General Staff. Chernushkevich, A.M. At the shores of Albania: Apr.-May 1914. M. War on the Volga. (Naval combat on the Volga River during 1918).

503. Савич, Н.

Три встречи: А.В. Колчак и Государственная Дума. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 10. с. 169-174. Berlin: 1923.

[Savich, N. Three meetings]

Author characterizes Kolchak as a reliable and responsible officer.

504. Сахаров, Константин Вячеславович

Белая Сибирь. Мюнхен: 1923. 324 с.

[Sakharov, K.V. White Siberia]

Treason of Jewish S.-R.'s. Miscomprehension of the situation in Russia by the Allied governments. The Military School on the Russian Island (Vladivostok). Fighting against the Red Army in the spring of 1919. Retreat of the White Army in the Summer of 1919. The Siberian Ice Campaign. Retreat of the White Army from Krasnoyarsk to Baikal in winter of 1919-20.

Gajda, Radola; Dutov, Aleksandr Ilyich; Kolchak, Aleksandr Vasil'evich; Diterikhs, Mikhail Konstantinovich.

505. Сахаров, Константин Вячеславович

Чешские легионы в Сибири: чешское предательство. Рига: Глобус, 1930. 136 с.

[Sakharov, K.V. The Czech legions in Siberia]

Short history of the Czech Legion in Russia, accusation of their treason toward the White Army, and corruption.

506. Семенов, Григорий Михайлович

О себе: воспоминания, мысли и выводы. [Харбин: Заря], 1938. 228 с.

[Semenov, G.M. About myself]

The Orenburg Cossack Military School (1906-1911). The Transbaikal Cossack Regiment. World War I in Poland and Galicia. The February Revolution on the Persian front. Creation of the national detachments in the Russian Army. Trip to Petrograd. Skirmishes against the Red Army in the Ural region. The Separate Manchurian Detachment. The Czech Legion. The Siberian Government. Kolchak's coup d'etat. and confrontation with Kolchak. Fall of the Omsk Government. Retreat to the Transbaikal. Regiments of the White Army in Mongolia. The coup d'etat in Vladivostok. The Khabarovsk Campaign. Life in emigration. The trial in New York. Comintern activity in China.

Ungern fon Shternberg, Roman Fedorovich; Kolchak, Aleksandr Vasil'evich; Kuroki; Khorvat, Dmitrii Leonidovich.

507. Серебренников, Иван Иннокентьевич

Мои воспоминания. Т. 1: В революцию: 1917-1919. Тяньцзин: Китай, 1937. 286 с.

[Serebrennikov, I.I. My memoirs]

The February Revolution in Irkutsk. Release of political prisoners. The Extraordinary Siberian Provincial Congress. Election to the Siberian government. The mutiny of the Czech Legion. Soviet rule in Irkutsk in 1918. Different Siberian governments in 1918-1920. The State Conference in Ufa. The Directory. Kolchak's coup d'etat. Election of Kolchak as Supreme Ruler. The Siberian atamans. Mutiny in Omsk 12-22-1918. Mutiny in Irkutsk (Dec. 1919). Emigration to China in Jan. 1920.

Popov, V.L.; Grishin-Almazov, Aleksei Nikolaevich; Krol', L.A.; Vologodskii, P.V.; Pil'ts, A.I.

508. Славянофил

Чешские аргонавты в Сибири. Токио: Тойо-Инцасу-Кабусики-Кайша, 1921. 26, 22 с.

[Slavophile. The Czech argonauts in Siberia]

Formation of the Czech Legion in Russia and their condition in 1918. Rebellion against Bolsheviks. Retreat from the Volga. Gajda's mutiny in Vladivostok. Evacuation of the Czechs from Siberia. Atrocities committed by the Czechs during retreat. Suppl.: articles and personal information on evacuation of the Czech Legion.

509. Соколов, Константин Николаевич

Попытка освобождения Царской семьи: дек. 1917-фев. 1918. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 17. с. 280-292. Берлин: 1926.

[Sokolov, K.N. An attempt to liberate the family of the tsar]

Unsuccessful attempt to kidnap The Tzar's family from his imprisonment in Tobolsk.

510. Солодовников, Борис

Сибирские авантюристы и генерал Гайда: из записок русского революционера. Прага: 1937. 91 с.

[Solodovnikov, B. The Siberian adventurers and General Gajda]

General review of events related to the Committee of Members of the Constituent Assembly and Kolchak's coup d'etat. Charges against the Czech legionnaires of greed and marauding. Work at the Department of Counterespionage of the Czech Legion. Conflict between Czech legionnaires and soldiers of General Rozanov.

511. Степанов, Александр Петрович

Симбирская операция. Белое Цело; Т. 1. с. 83-94.

Берлин: Медный Всадник. 1926.

[Stepanov, A.P. The Simbirsk Operation]

Author was a commander of the 1st Czecho-Slovak Infantry of Jan Hus Regiment. Skirmishes against the Red Army. (July 1918). Capture of Ufa. The fighting near Melekes. In text: documents related to the topic.

512. Тобольский дневник одной из приближенных к царской семье. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 17 с. 301-304.

[The Tobolsk diary of a lady in waiting]

The diary, found during investigation of murder, describes the last days of the tsar's family in Tobolsk (Jan.-May 1918).

513. Толстов, Владимир Сергеевич

От красных лап в неизвестную даль: поход уральцев. Константинополь: Тип. изд-ва тов. «Пресса», 1921. 310 с.

[Tolstov, V.S. From the red paws to an unknown future]

Arrival in Fort Aleksandrovsk in Feb. 1920. Meeting with the author's family. Lodging Cossacks in the town. Military operations of the Caspian Fleet. The British mission. Food profiteers. Leaving Fort-Aleksandrovsk in April. Negotiations with the Red Army. March along the east coast of the Caspian Sea. Bombardment by the Red Navy ships. Skirmishes with Turkomen and Kirghizes. A Turkoman military council. Crossing the Sumbar River. Arrival to Iran.

Klimov, Ivan Ivanovich; Kotelnikov, D.M.

514. Филатьев, Дмитрий Владимирович

Катастрофа Белого движения в Сибири 1918-1922: впечатления очевидца. Paris: YMCA-Press, 1985. 142 с.

[Filat'ev, D.V. Catastrophe of the White movement in Siberia 1918-1922]

Personal profile of Kolchak. Overthrow of the Soviet rule in Siberia. Formation of the White Army. Independent Siberian govern-

ments. The Siberian Directory. Kolchak's coup d'etat. Military operations. Criticism of Kolchak's rule. The Czech Legion. Retreat of the White Army. Surrender of Kolchak to the Red Army.

Semenov, Grigorii Mikhailovich; Kolchak, Aleksandr Vasil'evich; Diterikhs, Mikhail Konstantinovich; Janen, Mauris.

515. Филимонов, Борис Борисович

Белоповстанцы: хабаровский поход зимы 1921-1922 годов. Шанхай: Тип. изд. «Слово», 1932-33. 2 т. (244,161 с.)

[Filimonov, B.B. The White rebels]

V. 1: Struggle of the White Army against the Far Eastern Republic. Political and military situation. Offensive of the White Army. The Anuchin Operation. Capture of Ussury (railroad station). Attack at Khabarovsk. V. 2: Invasion of the White Army in the Amur Province. Military operations against the Red Army. The Battle of Volochaevka. Maps of battles, photographs, documents.

Portraits: Verzhbitskii, V.G.; Molchanov, Viktorin Mikhailovich; Sakharov, Nikolai Pavlovich.

516. Филимонов, Борис Борисович

Конец Белого Приморья. Вашингтон: Камкин, 1971. 310 с.

[Filimonov, B.B. The end of the White Primorye]

The Amur Government. Struggle for power in Vladivostok. The Zemskii Sobor. Skirmishes against the Red Army. Retreat of the White Forces to China.

517. Филимонов, Борис Борисович

На путях к Уралу: поход степных полков, лето 1918 года. Шанхай: Изд. Т.С. Филимоновой. 1934. 153 с.

[Filimonov, B.B. On the ways to the Ural]

Written on the basis of unpublished memoirs of the author, and several other participants of the events. The Czech Legion. The People's Army. Smolin's Detachment. The Tobolsk Volunteer Detachment. Verzhbitskii's Detachment. Papkov's Detachment. Capture of Tiumen by the White Army.

Kazagrandi, N.N.

518. Хабаровский графа Муравьева-Амурского кадетский корпус: 1888-1978. Сан-Франциско: Глобус, 1978. 291 с.

Пр.: изд. Фотокопия машинописного текста Сан-Франциско: 1978.

[Count Murav'ev-Amurskii Khabarovsk Military School]

Events from the history of the school. Fates of students during the revolution. Restoration of the school under the rule of Kal-

mykov. Military school on the Russian island near Vladivostok. Evacuation to Shanghai in 1923, and to Serbia on the boat "Portos" (1923-24). Union of the cadets in Shanghai. Lists of cadets, descriptions of uniforms and insignia, photographs.

519. Хартлинг, Карл Николаевич

На страже родины: события во Владивостоке: конец 1919 г. - начало 1920 г. Шанхай: Т.С. Филимонова, 1935. 168 с.

[Khartling, K.N. Guarding the Motherland]

Military school on the Russian island near Vladivostok. Confrontation between Russians and Czechs. The mutiny of the marines. The mutiny of Gajda. Fighting between soldiers of Rozanov and Gajda. The school's scouts among Gajda's rebels. Mutiny of the Ranger battalion. Mutiny of the school's cadets and arrest of officers. Coup d'etat in Vladivostok (Jan. 31, 1920).

Rubets-Mosalskii, Boris Ivanovich; Kolchak, Aleksandr Vasil'evich; Plinkov, Mikhail Mikhailovich.

520. Хитун, Сергей Е.

Дворянские поросята. Сакраменто: 1974. 309 с.

[Khitun, S.E. Aristocratic piglets]

The Chernigov School for the Nobility. The University of St.-Petersburg. The School of Law. The Army. Retreat of detachments of the White army to Mongolia. In a Mongolian prison. The Asian Mounted Division. Meeting with Kerenskii in 1966.

Ungern von Shternberg, Roman Fedorovich; Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich.

521. Храбров, Н.

Судьба или случайность?: воспоминания. Сибирский Архив; Т. 3. с. 121-132. Прага: 1930.

[Khrabrov, N. Fate or chance?]

Trip from the U.S.A. to Omsk via Vladivostok. Life in Omsk in 1919. (Unfinished)

522. Чернов, Виктор Михайлович

Перед бурей: воспоминания. Нью-Йорк: Изд-во им. Чехова, 1953. 412 с.

[Chernov, V.M. Before the storm]

Childhood. The Saratov Gymnasium. The Cholera mutiny. Confrontation between Populists and Marxists. Imprisonment in the Peter-and-Paul Fortress. Work in Tambov. Russian revolutionaries in Zurich and Paris. Creation of the S.-R. Party. Terrorism. The London Conference of the S.-R. Party. The February Revolution. Splitting of the S.-R. Party. The Constituent Assembly. Rebellion on Volga. The Czech Legion. The Committee of Members of the Constituent

Assembly and the People's Army. The Ufa State Conference. The Siberian Directory. Kolchak's coup d'etat. Legalization of the S.-R. Party. Life in the Moscow underground. Arrival of Gots to Moscow. The delegation of English workers. Escape from the U.S.S.R. Natanson, Mark Andreevich; Breshko-Breshkovskaia, Ekaterina Konstantinovna; Gershuni, Grigorii Andreevich; Gots, Abram Rafailovich; Azef, Evno Fischelevich; Savinkov, Boris Viktorovich; Zenzinov, Vladimir Mikhailovich; Avksent'ev, Nikolai Dmitrievich; Fondaminskii, Il'ia Isidorovich; Minor, Osip Solomonovich.

523. Щербаков, М.

Одиссеи без Итаки: от Владивостока до Шанхая с Сибирской флотилией в 1922 г. Архив Русской Революции; Т. 18. с. 301-319. Берлин:

(Shcherbakov, M. Ulisses without Ithaca)

Preparation for evacuation from Vladivostok in Oct. 1922. Release of Red POWs from detention on the Russian Island. Trip on the ship "Leitenant Dydymov" from Vladivostok to Kuongsong (Korea). Change of ship and further travel.

524. Эч, В.

Исчезнувший город. Владивосток: 1920. 70 с.

(Ech, V. The ghost town)

Author was one of the first visitors to Nikolaev-na-Amure after it was destroyed by the group of Red partisans of Iakov Ivanovich Triapitsyn. Description of destruction of buildings and shooting of citizens. Account of the events by V. Lisitsa, one of the town's dwellers.

525. Винберг, Федор Викторович

Крестный путь. Ч. 1: Корни зла. Мюнхен: 1921. 375 с.

[Vinberg, F.V. The road to Calvary]

Giving examples from his own life, author insists that the Russian Revolution was the result of a Jewish conspiracy.

The only part published(?). 2-nd identical edition in 1922.

526. Вишняк, Марк Вениаминович

Годы эмиграции 1919 - 1969: Париж - Нью-Йорк: воспоминания. Stanford: Hoover Institution Press. 1970. 276 с. Hoover Institution Foreign Language Publications.

[Vishniak, M.V. The years of emigration]

Arrival in Paris in 1919. The work of the Paris Peace Conference. The policy of the Entente toward Russia. An attempt of S.-R. Party to influence the European politicians. The Committee of Jewish delegations at the Conference. The Russian Society for defense of the League of Nations. The conference of the members of the Constituent Assembly (Paris, Jan. 7-14, 1921). The trial of S.-R. Party in Moscow. L'institut des Etudes Slaves. Literary life in Paris in the 1930s. Sovremennye Zapiski. Emigration to the U.S.A.(1940). Working on book about the League of Nations. Attitude of the Russian emigres toward the Soviet Union during World War II. Publication of Novyi Zhurnal. The school of Oriental languages in Boulder, Colorado. Polemic with Miliukov. Writing for Time. The League for the Struggle for People's Freedom. Polemic with Vl. Il'in and Mikh. Koriakov.

Sorokin, Pitirim; Rudnev, Vadim Viktorovich; Gavronskii, Dmitrii Osipovich; Koiranskii, Aleksandr Arnoldovich; Sukhomlin, V.V.; Gul', Roman Borisovich; Zenzinov, Vladimir Mikhailovich; Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich; Rutenberg, Petr Moiseevich.

527. Гуль, Роман Борисович

Я унес Россию: апология эмиграции. Т. 1. Россия в Германии. Нью-Йорк: Мост, 1981. 365 с. (2-е изд. 1984)

[Gul', R.B. I took Russia with me]

Short description of author participation in the Civil War. The literary circles of the Russian emigration. Russian book trade and publication in Berlin. Russian theaters. The House of Arts. Political parties and groups. The newspaper Nakanune. The concentration camp at Oranienburg.

Tsvetaeva, Marina Ivanovna; Esenin, Sergei; Dushen, Boris Viacheslavovich; Fedin, Konstantin; Erenburg, Il'ia; Tynianov, Iurii.

528. Гушик. Владимир

Тайна Гатчинского дворца: Вел. князь Михаил Александрович. Рига: Изд. «Литература», [1927]. 47 с.
[Gushchik, V. The secret of the Gatchina Palace]

Burning of family archives of Grand Duke Mikhail Aleksandrovich.
Life of the Grand Duke in Gatchina in 1917-1918.

Brasova, Nataliia Sergeevna; Dzhonson, Nikolai Nikolaevich.

529. Долгоруков. Петр Дмитриевич

Князь Павел Дмитриевич Долгоруков: Биографический очерк. В кн. Долгоруков. П. Великая разруха. Мадрид: 1964.

[Dolgorukov, P.D. Prince Pavel Dmitrievich Dolgorukov]

Childhood in Moscow. The University of Moscow. Expedition over the Caucasian range with officers of the Nizhegorodskii Dragoon Regiment. Public and political activity. An attempt to create a pacifist movement in Moscow in the 1900s. The group "Beseda." Development of liberalism in Russia. Constantinople in 1921. Emigre political life. Trips to Russia by Prince Pavel. Information on his arrest, imprisonment, and death.

Urangel, Petr Nikolaevich.

530. Кваша. Г.И.

Очерки русской революции. Нью Йорк: Изд. Кн. склада М. Гуревича, [1919]. 80 с. Социалистическая библиотека.

[Kvasha, G.I. Essays on the Russian Revolution]

Collection of essays including personal narratives on the February Revolution in Petrograd and the July Mutiny of Bolsheviks. Political Profiles of the Party of People's Liberty and Socialist parties.

531. Корсак, Вениамин Валерьянович

Забытые. Париж: 1928. 131 с.

[Korsak, V.V. The Forgotten]

POW camps in Halle and Eschwege (1917-1918). Reaction of Russian POWs to the Revolution in Russia. The newspaper Russkii Vestnik (Berlin). Return to Russia in summer 1918.

532. Крестовская, Лидия Александровна

Из истории русского волонтерского движения во Франции. Paris: Русское кн-во, [192-], 142 с.

[Krestovskaia, L.A. From the history of the Russian volunteer movement in France]

Mutiny of a group of Russian volunteers in France against living conditions in the Foreign Legion. Declaration of Socialist group of Russian Volunteers, list of names, letters of soldiers.

533. Кривенко. Василий Васильевич

Мое «дело». [Paris: 1918]. 31 с.

[Krivenko, V.V. My "affair"]

The author was a member of the Russian military mission in France. Accuses General Zankevich of transferring author's archives to French military authorities in October 1917.

534. Лазарев. Егор Егорович

Из переписки с друзьями. Ужгород: Изд. группы друзей. 1935. 119 с.

[Lazarev, E. From the correspondence with friends]

Letters in which author describes some events of his life during the Civil War.

535. Летопись революции. Берлин: З.И. Гржебин. 1923. 317 с. Т. 1.

[The chronicle of the revolution]

Includes: Gorky, M. V.G. Korolenko. Chernov, V. From "The Revolutionary Russia" to "The Son of Motherland." Voitinskii, Vl. The case of the social-democratic faction in the II State Duma and the Military Organization. Broido (Gordon), E. Group "The Socialist" and worker's library in 1899-1901. Teitel, Ia. The agrarian trials in the years of reaction. Dan, F. On the history of the last days of the Provisional Government. Gurevich, V. The All-Russian Peasant Congress and the first coalition. Margulies, M. The delegation to Iasi. Sumskii, S. Eleven coups (The Civil war in Kiev). Maksimov, G. The years of war (from the notes of an anarchist). Kakhovskaia, K. Terrorist action against general Eichhorn.

536. Марков. Анатолий

Кадеты и юнкера: русские кадеты и юнкера в мирное время и на войне. Буэнос-Айрес: Общекадетское объединение в Сан-Франциско. 1961. 302 с.

[Markov, A. Cadets: Russian cadets in peace and at war]

The Voronezh Military School, its traditions and the author's life there (1910-1913). The Nikolaevskoe Cavalry School (1914). Traditions. Relationship between older cadets and newcomers (Tsuk). Participation of cadets of different schools in the Civil war. Cherepanov, V. The Last Kornets (The school in Biala Tsrkva, Yugoslavia in the 1920s). List of Russian military schools, insignia, photographs.

537. Лисовский, Юрий Ипполитович

Лагерь Ля-Куртин: русская революция во Франции. Архив Русской Революции. Т. 17. с. 256-279. Берлин: Медный Всадник. 1926.

[Lisovskii, Iu.I. The camp La Courtine]

The mutiny of the Russian soldiers in France in the summer of 1917.

538. Марковцы в боях и походах за Россию в освободительной войне 1917-1920 годов. Павлов, составитель. Париж: 1962, 1964. 2 т. (396, 393 с.)

[Markov's men in battles and campaigns for Russia in the war of liberation of 1917-1920]

History of Markov's Division based mostly on unpublished memoirs of men of the division. V. 1. Creation of the Volunteer Army. Icy Campaign. 2nd Kuban Campaign. V. 2. Offensive at Moscow. Retreat. Fighting in the Northern Tavrida. Evacuation of the White Forces from the Crimea. Gallipoli.

539. Мельник, Татьяна Евгеньевна

Воспоминания о царской семье и ее жизни до и после революции. Харбин: 1920. 98 с. (2-е изд. Белград: Всеславянский Книжный магазин М.И. Стефанович, 1921. 82 с.)

[Mel'nik, T. Reminiscences of the Tsar's family]

Everyday life of the Russian court and life of the family of Nicholas II until departure to Ekaterinburg. Portraits of members of the family and groups.

540. На службе Отечества. Сан Франциско: 1963. 527 с. Шайдацкий, Владимир Иванович, ред.

[Service to the Fatherland]

The Infantry Military School at Wilno. Short history of the school. Everyday life and traditions. Participation of former cadets in the World War I. The Civil War. Emigration. Russian Military school in China. Shandun Officer detachment. The Russian Cossack Corps in the Balkans during World War II. Authors: Skipetrov, L.N. Leitman, K. Shukhart, N.G. Ivanko, G.F. Kryzhanovskii, S.L. Safronov, K.A. Getts, V.I. Klementyev, V.F. Aidarov, V.A. Saarsen, B.A. Nevzorov, A.G. Kirillov, V.I. Taran, D.E. Baltushevskii, Z. Makovoi, P.P. Liubomirov, N. (all articles supplied with portraits of the authors).

Portraits: Serebriakov, P.S.; Ungern von Sternberg, Roman Fedorovich; Adamovich, Boris Viktorovich.

541. Набоков, Константин Дмитриевич

Испытания Дипломата. Стокгольм: Северные Огни, 1921. 282 с.

[Nabokov, K.D. Ordeal of a diplomat]

The Russian consulate in India (1915). The Russian embassy in London (1916 - 1919). Delegations of Russian writers and political

figures to England in 1916. Reaction to the February Revolution in England. Aiding Russian emigres to return home. Attitude of the British government toward the Provisional government. The worker's conference in London. Decision not to recognize the Soviet government by the Russian diplomatic corps. Confiscation of funds of the Russian embassy. Relations between the British and the Soviet governments. The Political Council in Paris. Reasons why England did not support the White movement.

Benkendorf, Aleksandr Konstantinovich; Litvinov, Maksim Maksimovich; Kerenskii, Aleksandr Fedorovich.

542. Николаев, Александр Михайлович

Пол-века тому назад: воспоминания о службе офицера императорского генерального штаба в должности помощника военного агента в Лондоне и военного агента в Вашингтоне во время первой мировой войны 1914-1918 г.г. Нью-Йорк: Северо-Американский отдел Русского Общевоинского Союза, 1968. 343 с.

[Nikolaev, A.M. Half a century ago]

Trip from China to London in 1914. Work for the Department of Army Supply in London (1914-1915). Trips to the front lines in France (March and Sept. 1915). Return to Petrograd. The United States in 1916-1918. Reaction in the United States to the Russian Revolution. Attempt to establish radio connections with Russia. Representation of the government of Admiral Kolchak in the United States. Decision not to recognize the Soviet government by Russian officers and diplomats abroad. Portrait of the author.

543. Никольский, Б.А.

Наше экономическое представительство за границей: из записок торгового агента. Гамбург: 1923. 181 с.

[Nikol'skii, B.A. Our trade mission abroad]

Russian trade mission in Stockholm during World War I. Relations with Kolchak's government. Printing money for Iudenich's Government. Establishing relations with the Southern Russia. The questionnaire about exports to Russia. Instruction to trade agents from Omsk on 7-21-1919.

544. Памятные дни. Верцинский, Э. ред. 3 Т. Таллинн: 1932-1937-1939. 105, 128, 129 с.

[Memorable days]

V.1. Matveev, Vladimir Nikolaevich. The last days of the Emperor's family in Tsarskoe Selo. Nagaev. The Battle of the Square Forest Oct. 1-2, 1916. Tavastsherna, Georgii Nikolaevich. Service in the French and the Volunteer Armies. Dzhuliani, A.I. Twenty days in the family of officers of the British Army. V.2. Vertinskii, E. The Imperial Guard in emigration. Nogaev, N.V. The 2nd Infantry

Battalion and Regiment of the Guard. Revenkov, V. The first battle. Artabalevskii, N.A. The thorny path. Dzhuliani, A.I. Evacuation (Novorossiisk). V. 3. Artabolevskii, N.A. The first days of the revolution in the 2nd Infantry Reserve Battalion of the Guard. De-Lippe-Lipskii, N.I. War and revolution. Dzhuliani, A.I. Antigona. The Principi Islands. Constantinople.

545. Рысс, Петр Яковлевич

Русский опыт. Париж: Север, 1921. 287 с.

[Ryss, P.Ia. The Russian experience]

Main events of the revolution and the civil war. Personal profiles of Russian political figures of 1917-1921.

546. Слезкин, Юрий Алексеевич

Летопись пережитых годов. Буэнос-Айрес: 1975. 166 с.

[Slezkin, I.U.A. The chronicle of the past years]

Description of relatives. Childhood in military bases (Nezhin, Wilno, Minsk). The Elisavetgrad Cavalry school. The 10th Hussar Ingermanlandskii Regiment (1912). Combat in the Grodno forest (April 1917). Scouting in Romania. The Academy of the General Staff. The mutiny of soldiers (February 1918) The Volunteer Army in Novorossiisk, the Crimea, and Gallipoli.

Portrait of the author. Slezkin, Aleksei Mikhailovich; Keller, Fedor Arturovich

547. Толстой, Алексей Николаевич

Нисхождение и преображение. Берлин: Изд-во «Мысль», 1922. 63 с.

[Tolstoi, A. Descending and transfiguration]

Meetings with Gumilev. A duel between Gumilev and Voloshin. Blok and his poetry. Meaning of the revolution for the arts. Russian theater.

548. Успенский, Александр Арефьевич

В плену: воспоминания офицера. Ковно: 1933-34. 2 т. (164, 180 с.)

[Uspenskii, A.A. In captivity]

V.1: Capture by Germans. Fort Neisse. Life in the fort. A camp for Russian POW's at Giadenfrei. Escape of Captain Chernovitskii. Religion in the camp. The camp's church. Visit of Russian nurses.

V.2: A new commandant of the camp. Information on the 106th Ufa regiment. Intellectual life of prisoners. Information on the revolution in Russia. Letters of Vera Urvantseva. Sport, lectures, and theater in the camp. Creation of independent Lithuania. Prisoner exchange. Return to Lithuania and service in the Lithuanian Army.

Ports.: Barybin, A.D.: The author; Kazem-Bek, P.V.; Polezhaev, A.G.; Gorianskii, Evgenii Konstantinovich.

549. Холмсен, Иван Алексеевич

На военной службе в России. Fresno, Cal.: Faculty Press, 1973. Russian Emigre Archives. Materials from Russian Military Historical Archives in Paris. V. 4. p. 1-82.

[Kholmсен, I.A. Military service in Russia]

The Semenovskii Regiment of the Guard. The Finlandskoe Military School. The Odessa Military Region. Trip to the Balkans in 1897. Finland (1898-99). Trips to Siberia and Turkey. A military attache in Greece. The revolution in Turkey (1908). The Balkan war. World War I. In a German prison. Exile to Norway (1917). The Trade mission in London. The Russian Military Delegation Abroad (1919-1922). Political life of the Russian emigration.

550. Шаламов, Варлам Тихонович

Воскрешение лиственницы. [Paris]: YMCA-PRESS, 1985. 320 с. Геллер, М. пред.

[Shalamov, V.T. Resurrection of a larch]

Life in Vologda in 1910-1920. Personal profiles of the author's father and siblings. The Vologda Gymnasium. The February Revolution in Vologda. Dispute between Vvedenskii and Lunacharskii in Moscow. The Red terror in Vologda. Autobiographical stories about the Kolyma labor camps.

Kedrov, Mikhail Sergeevich; Tamarin-Miretskii, Aleksandr Aleksandrovich; Berzin; Iuzhanin (Gurevich) Boris Semenovich; Findikaki, Viktor Petrovich.

551. Штерн, Сергей Ф.

В огне Гражданской войны: воспоминания, впечатления, мысли. Paris: Тип. Е.А. Гутнова, 1922. 197 с.

[Shtern, S.F. In flame of the civil war]

Author was a deputy of the Odessa City Duma during the civil war. General review of events of 1917-1921. Attitude of different groups of Russian society toward the revolution. Conduct of duties by high ranking officers of the Volunteer Army and the French Army in Odessa in 1919. Ukrainian and Jewish questions. Personal accounts on agrarian riots in the Ukraine in 1918-1922. Work of the Odessa City Duma. Allied Forces in Odessa. Capture of Odessa by the detachment of General Grishin-Almazov in Dec. 1918.

552. Гарви, Петр Абрамович

Записки социал-демократа: 1906-1921. Newtonville, MA: Oriental Research Partners, 1982. 431 с. Russian Archival Series No. 1.

[Garvi, P.A. Notes of a Social Democrat: 1906-1921]

Reprint of a typescript from Garvi's archives. Activities of revolutionary parties before the revolution. The February revolution in the Astrakhan Province. Arrival in Petrograd. Meeting on the Tsaritsyn Luž in Petrograd in May 1, 1917. The 3rd All-Russian Conference of the Trade Unions. Return of leaders of the revolutionary parties from emigration. Odessa in 1918. The 3rd All-Russian Congress of of Workers Cooperatives. Struggle between Bolsheviks and Mensheviks over leadership in cooperation. Personal profiles of leaders of Mensheviks.

553. Ларсонс, Морис Яковлевич

В советском лабиринте: эпизоды и силуэты. Париж: Изд-во «Стрела», 1932. 182 с.

[Larsons, M.Ia. In the Soviet labyrinth: episodes and profiles]

The State Bank. The Office of the Trade Representative in Berlin. Confiscation of personal properties held in the State Bank. Departure of Edward Fuks from Moscow and his trip to Germany via Latvia in January 1919. Life in Moscow in 1919. Trip to Sweden in February 1919. Custom search in the Soviet border. Trade operation for the Soviet Union in Sweden. Negotiation on creation of the Soviet-German Industrial Trust. Personal profiles of Soviet leaders. Attempt of the Soviet Government to sell crown treasures in Holland. Museums in Petrograd during the civil war. Negotiation on selling Soviet platinum in Paris in 1925.

Krestinskii, Nikolai Nikolaevich; Ioffe, Adolf Abramovich; Liebknecht, Karl; Gukovskii, Isidor Emmanuilovich; Lomonosov, Iurii Vladimirovich; Krasin, Leonid Borisovich; Dubrovitskii, Lev; Moor, Karl; Blokh, Mikhail Fedorovich; Druzhelovskii, Semen Mikhailovich.

554. Лодыженский, Александр Александрович

Воспоминания. Париж: 1984. 143 с.

[Lodyzhenskii, A.A. Memoirs]

Beginning of the World War I. The Russian Army in Gumbinen. The Stavka. personal profiles of officers. The Office of the Inspection of the Russian Administration in Galicia (1916). Author's opinion on reasons and causes of the revolution. Letters and documents related to author's participation in the civil war in the South.

Kryzhanovskii, S.E.; Obolenskii.

555. Марков, Иван

Как произошла революция. Прага: Воля России. 1927.
Оттиск из: Воля России. 1927, № 3, с. 67-109. № 5/6,
с. 54-86. № 7, с. 55-65.

[Markov, I. How the revolution happened]

Worker's demonstration in Petrograd in February 23, 1917.
Participation of members of the P.S.-R. Cossacks' aversion to act
against demonstrators. New demonstrations during February 25-28.
Attempts of police to put down riots. Joining of Cossacks and
soldiers to revolution. Release of prisoners from preliminary
prison February 27. Creation of workers military detachments.
Arrest of General Khabalov. Creation of Soviets.

556. Родичев, Федор Измайлович

Воспоминания и очерки о русском либерализме.
Newtonville, MA: Oriental Research Partners. 1982.
431 с. Russian Archival Series No. 2. Kermit E.
McKenzie, editor.

[Rodichev, F.I. Memoirs and essays on Russian liberalism]

The St Petersburg Real Gymnasium, 1866-1870. The University of
St. Petersburg, 1870. Russian volunteers in Serbia in 1876. Work
as a public justice in Ves'egonsk (Tver' Province). The Tver'
Zemstvo activity on education. Address of the Tver' Zemstvo to
Nicholas II. The 1st State Duma. The February Revolution.
Pacification of sailors in Gelsingfors in March 1917 as repre-
sentative of the Duma. The Congress of the Western Front in
Minsk. The Extraordinary Investigative Committee on the Abuse of
Power by the Officials of the Former Government. Trip to Cossack
Provinces in August 1917. The Moscow State Conference. The Con-
stituent Assembly. Supplement: letters and article Bolsheviks and
Jews.

557. Фабрицкий, Семен Семенович

Из прошлого: воспоминания флигель-адъютанта
Государя Императора Николая II. Берлин: 1926. 162 с.

[Fabritskii, S.S. From the past: memoirs of a aid-de-camp of
Emperor Nicholas II]

The St Petersburg Navy School, 1887-1890. The Baltic Fleet.
The Pacific Fleet. The Fleet of the Guard. Service on the Im-
perial yacht "Poliarnaia Zvezda". Life of Romanovs in Livadiia in
1908. Revolution in Izmail (The Black Sea). Personal profiles of
Nicholas II and Aleksandra Fedorovna.

Orlov, Aleksandr Afinogenovich.

558. Чернов, Виктор Михайлович

Рождение революционной России: Февральская
революция. Париж: Юбилейный к-тет по изд. трудов В.М.

Чернова. 1934. [Chernov, V.M. The birth of Revolutionary Russia: The February Revolution]

Author's analyses of events during the February Revolution on the bases of his personal experience but without emphasis on his own role during the revolution. The IV Duma, the Soviets, the Russian Army. Reaction of different groups of Russian people to the revolution.

559. Эфрон, Сергей Яковлевич

Октябрь: 1917 г. На Чужой Стороне, т. 11, с. 137-172. Прага: 1925.

[Efron, S.Ia. October: 1917]

Chapter from a book Notes of a volunteer. The Pokrovskii Regiment in October 27, 1917. Arrest by a crowd of soldiers. Release by a sympathetic member of the Moscow Workers Soviet. Meeting of officers of the Moscow garrison. Creation of Anti-Bolshevik officers detachments. Rebellion of cadets in Moscow.

INDEX

- Abaza Aleksandr Andreevich, 8
Abramovich, General, 379
Academy of the General Staff,
107, 156, 289, 546
Adamovich Boris Viktorovich,
275, 540
Adamovich Georgii, *125
Addams Jane, 201
Adler, 270, 320
Adzhimushkai Rock Mines, 209,
261
Aga-Petros, 164
Agapeev Vladimir Petrovich,
*206, *405
Ageev, 375
Agranov Iakov Solomonovich
(Savlovich?), 190, 201,
272
Aidarov V. A., *540
Aikhenvald Iu. I., 112
Air Force (Imperial), 394
Akatsatov Mikhail Epifanovich,
376
Akkerman (town), 308, 380
Akselrod Pavel Borisovich, 71,
78
Akulinin Ivan Grigor'evich,
*447, *448, 470
Akutin Vladimir Ivanovich,
491
Albania, 502
Aldanov Mark Aleksandrovich,
*125
Aleksandra Fedorovna, 67, 93,
95, 304, 512, 557
Aleksandrov Ia., *207
Aleksandrova Vera
Aleksandrovna, *74
Aleksandrovich A., *75
Aleksandrovich V., *429
Aleksandrovsk, 384
Aleksandrovskii Georgii, *290
Aleksandrovskii Imperial
Lyceum, 176
Alexandrovscoe Military
School, 112
Alexandrovscoe Realnoe
Uchilisnche (Tiumen),
453
Aleksseev Mikhail Vasil'evich,
1, 3, 32, 80, 135, *208,
216, 249, 263, 264, 279,
294, 295, 304, 311, 312,
314, 315, 317-319, 376
Aleksseev Nikolai Nikolaevich,
*209, *211
Aleksseevskii Regiment, 245.
282
Aleksseevskii Military School,
282
Alennikova M. S., 352
Alinin K., *166
Alive Church, 132
All-Cossack Congress 1st, 11
All-Cossack Congress 2nd, 11
All-Moslem Political Congress,
438
"Alla Verdy" (steamboat), 444
All-Russian Church Conference,
501
All-Russian Commission for
Elections to the
Constituent Assembly, 31
All-Russian Congress of the
Soviets 1st, 7, 27, 62,
68
All-Russian Congress of the
Soviets 2nd, 30, 68, 182
All-Russian Congress of the
Soviets 3rd, 121
All-Russian Congress of the
Soviets 8th, 179
All-Russian Congress of of
Workers Cooperatives 3rd,
552
All-Russian Conference of the
Trade Unions 3rd, 552
All-Russian Government of Gen.
Khorvat, 455
All-Russian Peasant Congress,
535
All-Russian Zionist Conference
1st, 403
All-Ukrainian Army Congresses,

- 35
 All-Ukrainian Church Congress, 401
 All-Ukrainian Congress of Peasants, 35
 Allied Forces in Archangel, 430, 432, 433, 435
 in Siberia, 449
 in Transcaucasia, 438
 in Odessa, 551
 Almazov Boris, *76
 Almendinger Vladimir Vilgel'movich, *210
 American Military Mission, 66
 Americans in Russia, 102
 Amfiteatrov AAleksandr Valentinovich, *77
 Amur Government, 516, 454
 Amur Province, 515
 Amur Zemstvo Conference, 454
 Ananyin Evgenii Arkad'evich, *78
 Anarchists, 81, 89, 165, 361, 384, 535
 Hunger strike, 100
 Anardovich, 164
 Anders, Army' '403'
 Andreev Leonid Nikolaevich, 112
 Andreevskii, 299
 Andrei Bely, 137
 Andro D. F., 267
 Andronnikashvili Aleksandr, 442
 Andronnikov L. N., 118
 Andronnikov M. M., 93
 Andrushkevich Nikolai Aleksandrovich, *449
 Anibal Leonid Nestorovich, 118
 Anichkova S., 79
 Anisimov N. S., 473
 Anselm Philippe D,
 Antisoviet activity in Manchuria, 470
 Antisoviet folk-lore, 79
 Antisoviet Mutiny in Gomel, 255
 in Kerch, 260
 Antisoviet underground group in Archangel, 91
 in Kiev, 391
 in Moscow, 231, 288, 410, 461, 485, 492
 in Perm, 499
 in Petrograd, 134, 164, 410
 in Siberia, 459
 Antonii (Khrapovitskii), Metropolitan, 304
 Antonov-Ovseenko Vladimir Aleksandrovich, 54, 78
 Anuchin Operation, 515
 Arbatov Z. Iu., *354
 Arbitration courts, 162
 Archangel, 432, 433, 435, 436
 Archangel coup d'etat, 64, 91, 430, 436
 Argo, 395
 Argunov Andrei Aleksandrovich, *450-*452
 Arkhangelskii V., *462
 "Arkos" (trust), 155
 Armashevskii Petr Iakovlevich, 371, 401
 Armenian Detachment, 164, 439, 506
 Armenian-Georgian War, 439
 Armenian pogrom, 438, 446
 Army 2nd (Red), 471
 Army 4th (Red), 103
 Army 4th (Imperial), 315
 Army 8th, 88
 Army 9th (Red), 149
 Army 9th (Imperial), 315
 Army Corps 18th, 88
 Arnoldov L. V., *453
 Aron, Rotmistr, 70
 Aronson Grigorii Iakovlevich, *1, *80, *168
 Arsen'ev, General, 267
 Arshinov Petr Andreevich, *355
 Artabalevskii N. A., *544

INDEX

- Artamonov's cavalry, 473
 Artem ev Ivan Kondrat'evich,
 *454
 Artmeladze, 442
 Asian Mounted Division, 483,
 488, 520
 Assirian Detachment, 164, 439,
 506
 Astrakhan Army, 298
 Astrov Nikolai Ivanovich, 105
 Ataki (Romania), 393
 Ataman Dergach, *158, *169
 Atamanovskii Regiment of the
 Guard, 271
 Atamanovskoe Military School,
 286
 Atarbekov, 240
 Auerbakh V. A., *81
 Auslander Sergei Abramovich,
 474
 Austrian Army, 393
 Avalov Zurab Davidovich, *437
 Averbukh N. I., *167
 Averchenko Arkadii, 302, 398
 Averin Vasilii, 354
 Avksent'ev Nikolai Dmitrievich,
 522
 Avtonomov Aleksei Ivanovich,
 89
 Azef Evno Fischelevich, 522
 Azerbaijan, 444, 446
 Azerbaijani-Russian slaughter,
 438
 Azerbaijani Parliament, 438
 Babiev Nikolai Gavrilovich,
 243
 Badrin M., *170
 Baev Konstantin Timofeevich,
 *320
 "Baian" (ship), 65
 Baghdad, 440
 Baidak Andrei Artem'evich,
 *212
 Baikov B., *438
 Bakhirev M. K., 10
 Bakhmet'ev B. A., 396
 Bakhtin Evgenii Anatol'evich,
 496
 Bakich Regiment, 447
 Baku,
 City Duma, 438
 Russian National Council,
 438
 Temporary Russian National
 Committee, 438
 Bakunin Mikhail
 Aleksandrovich, 8
 Balkan War, 549
 Balkans, 27, 439, 549
 Ballard, 206
 Baltic Fleet, 10, 65, 557
 Baltian Germans, 409, 418
 Baltushevskii Z., *540
 Banner-Fokht Oleg, *427
 Baratov, 440
 Bardizh Kondratii Lukich, 347
 Barguzin, 473, 495
 Bari A. N., *394
 Barnaul, 487
 Barnaul Regiment 3rd, 473
 Barybin A. D., 548
 Basel Congress (1912), 78
 Bashkirov K., *406
 Basov Affair, 303
 Batkin Fedor, 403
 Battle of Grodno Forest, 544,
 546
 Battle of Tsaritsyn, 226
 Batum Conference, 437
 Bechin, 431
 Bednyi Demyian, 205
 Begin Menachem, 403
 Begletsov Nik., *204
 Beilis Affair, 56, 389
 Bek V. A., 499
 Bekrenev A., *204
 Beletskii Stepan Petrovich,
 17, 86
 Belevskaia M., *310
 Belgorod Uhlan Cavalry Regiment
 3rd, 212
 Belgrad, 496
 Beliaev, 17
 Beliaevskii Vasilii

INDEX

- Arsen'evich, *171, *322,
 *323
 Beloborodov, 494
 Belogorskii N., *321
 Belorusevich, 466
 Belous Mikhail Pavlovich, 381
 Belousov, Konstantin, *394
 Belov, General, 461
 Belozerskii Regiment, 307
 Benkendorf Aleksandr
 Konstantinovich, 541
 Berdiansk, 361
 Berdichev, 59
 Berezanskii Nikolai,
 *407-*409
 Berezovka, 380
 Berg Vladimir Vladimirovich,
 *213
 Bergman Nikolai
 Aleksandrovich, 412
 Berlin, 78, 107, 124, 349,
 394, 404, 437, 439, 527
 Office of the Soviet Trade
 Representative, 553
 Bermont-Avalov Pavel
 Mikhailovich, 376, *404,
 407, 411, 413, 415, 416,
 418
 Bermont's Army, see Western
 Army
 Bernatskii M. B., 267
 Bertenson Sergei Lvovich, *82
 Berzin, 550
 Beseda (society), 529
 Besedovskii Grigorii
 Zinov'evich, 124
 Bessarabia, 239
 "Bessarabskaia Zhizn"
 (newspaper), 285
 Bicherakhov Detachment, 444
 Bicherakhov Lazar Fedorovich,
 32, 438, 440, 443
 Biserta, 233, 297
 Bisk L. S., 118
 Black Hundred, 76
 Black Sea Fleet, 10, 57, 260,
 305, 402, 482
 Department of
 counterintelligence, 300
 Blok Aleksandr Aleksandrovich,
 137, 547
 Blokh Mikhail Fedorovich,
 Boborykin Petr Dmitrievich,
 188
 Bobrikov Nikolai Ivanovich,
 427
 Bobrinskaia, Countess, 440
 Bobruisk, 405
 Bocharnikova Mariia
 Aleksandrovna, *84
 Bogaevskaia Elena Dmitrievna,
 340
 Bogaevskii Afrikan Petrovich,
 211, 223, 284, 294, *324,
 327, 342
 Bogaevskii Iakov Petrovich,
 *211, *340
 Bogaevskii Mitrofan Petrovich,
 223, *325, 327, 339, 340,
 342
 Bogatyurchuk Fedor Parfen'evich,
 *356
 Bogdo-Hagan, 483, 488
 Bogucharskoe (Turukhan
 Province), 86
 Bogunskii Regiment, 381
 Bogunskii (Sharyi) Anton
 Ivanovich, 381
 Boldyrev Dmitrii Vasil'evich,
 470
 Boldyrev Vasilii Georgievich,
 117, 453, 455
 Bolerosov M. I., 172
 Bonch-Bruevich Mikhail
 Dmitrievich, 21, 87
 Book Chamber, 161, 162
 Borisoglebsk Cheka, 175
 Borodai Mikhail Matveevich,
 136
 Borodin N., 83
 Borodin Vasilii
 Aristarkhovich, 473
 Borovoi Aleksei Alekseevich,

- 368
 Borshchagovka, 365
 Borshevskii, 199
 Bragin A. P., *2
 Braikevich M., *357
 Brandt Aleksandr Andreevich,
 *214
 Brasova Nataliia Sergeevna,
 528
 Brats Kurt, *423
 Bredov, 307
 Bredov's detachment, 210, 261,
 306
 Breshko-Breshkovskaia Ekaterina
 Dmitrievna, 16, 495, 522
 Brest-Litovsk Peace Treaty,
 61, 69, 159
 Briansk Cheka, 259
 Briansk Province, 374
 Briger A. M., 297
 Britan Ilyia, 368
 British Army, 544
 British Navy, 225, 407, 444
 British fleet in Kaivisto,
 410
 British mission in
 Fort-Aleksandrovsk, 513
 "Brodiachaia Sobaka"
 (restaurant), 125
 Broido (Gordon) E., *535
 Bronnitsa (estate), 393
 Brunovskii Vladimir
 Khristianovich, 124
 Brusilov Aleksei Alekseevich,
 34, 36, 208, 264
 Bublikov Aleksandr
 Aleksandrovich, *3, 22,
 60
 Bubnov Aleksandr Dmitrievich,
 *311
 Buchahcha, 489
 Budassi, 259
 Budberg Aleksei, 455
 Budberg M. I., 161
 Budberg N., *423
 Budberg R. Iu., *358, *359
 Budejovice Regiment 91st, 121
 Buguraev M. K., *340
 Bukharin Nikolai Ivanovich,
 354
 Bulak-Balakhovich's Army, 103,
 419, 426
 Bulak-Balakhovich Stanislav
 Nikolaevich, 267, 406,
 411, 413, 415, 419, 421,
 425, 426
 Bulavinov A. P., 331
 Bulgakov Valentin, *4
 Bulgaria, 222, 236, 247, 275,
 286
 Communist mutiny (1923),
 241
 Bund (party), 1, 56
 Bunin Iulii Alekseevich, 112
 Bunin Ivan Alekseevich, 85,
 112, 119
 Bureau for the Foreign
 Information (Siberia),
 453
 Bureau for Defence of Jews,
 56
 Bureau of the Parliament Group,
 231
 Buregarskii Viochelii, 200
 B. W. (Polish Security), 390
 Burtsev Vladimir Lvovich, *86,
 188, *281, 415
 Butova Nadezhda, 112
 Butyraskaia Prison, 103, 114,
 135, 168, 179, 185, 188,
 191, 192, 198, 204, 224
 Bych Luka Lavrent'evich, 345,
 347, 438
 Byelorussia, 103, 158, 187
 Mission to Ukraine, 383
 Bykadorov Isaak F., *326
 Bykhov Prison, 2, 70, 264
 Bykov P. M., *456
 Cachin Marcel, 78
 Camp for White soldiers in
 Poznan, 306
 Capetown, 394
 Capri, 161, 162
 Carnegie-Mellon University,

INDEX

- 150
- Caspian Fleet, 444, 513
- Caucasian Cossack Division
 - 1st, 244
- Caucasian Front, 304
- Caucasian Native Division, 42
- Cavalry Army 1st (Red), 212
- Cavalry Army 2nd (Red), 328
- Cavalry Corps 3rd (Imperial),
 - 18
- Cavalry School for Officers,
 - 156
- Cecek Stanislav, 498
- Censorship (Soviet), 130, 183
- Censorship (White governments), 273, 421
- Censorship (Imperial), 93
- Census of 1920, 157
- Central Rada, 35, 363, 383,
 - 385
- Chaikovskii Nikolai Vasilevich, 272, 433,
 - 436
- Chapaev's Division, 460
- Chaplin Georgii Ermolaevich,
 - 91, 431, 433, *436
- Chardyn, 499
- Cheberiak Vera, 172
- Chebyshev Nikolai Nikolaevich,
 - *302
- Cheka, 6, 72, 92, 103, 109,
 - 122, 132, 145, 155, 158,
 - 224, 240, 270, 272, 309,
 - 320, 333, 363, 375, 381,
 - 385, 388, 401, 404, 435
- Chekhov Anton Pavlovich, 112
- Chekunov I. S., *211
- Cheliabinsk Operation, 498
- Chemical Committee, 115
- Cherepanov V., *536
- Cheriachukin Aleksandr Vasil'evich, *211, *349
- Chernai Aleksandr, *428
- Chernetsov Vasilii Mikhailovich, 338
- Chernetsov's detachment, 321
- Chernigov, 307, 370
- Chernigov School for the Nobility, 520
- Chernov Viktor Mikhailovich,
 - 30, 32, 72, *522, *535,
 - *558
- Chernova-Kolbasina Olga E.,
 - *203
- Chernovitskii, Captain, 548
- Chernovitsy, 36, 393
- Chernushkevich A. M., *502
- Chicherin Georgii Vasil'evich,
 - 138
- Chigirin, 379
- China, 469, 472, 477, 488,
 - 493, 495, 496, 506, 507,
 - 516, 542
- Chinese Army, 483
- Chirikov Evgenii Nikolaevich,
 - *303
- Chita, 470, 474, 493
- Chkheidze Nikolai Semenovich,
 - 71
- Chkhenkeli Akakii, 437
- Cholera mutiny, 522
- Chubinskii Mikhail Pavlovich,
 - *350
- Chugichak, 469
- Chukovskii Kornei Ivanovich,
 - 137, 140, 399
- Chumakov A., *204
- Church Conference in Moscow,
 - 501
- Church Conference in Stavropol, 72, 298, 304
- Churkina Aleksandra Petrovna,
 - 126
- Circle for the Study of Financial Problems, 109
- Civil Administration of South of Russia, 235, 264, 274,
 - 293, 298, 333
- Colony of the Soviet Writers in Porkhov, 161, 162
- Comintern, 112, 121, 240
- Commissariat of Education of the Ukraine, 395
- Commission for Rehabilitation

INDEX

- of Officers (Kiev), 254
- Commission on Revision of
Medicine and Sanitary
Laws, 45
- Commission on Strategic
Relocation of the
Bourgeoisie in Kiev, 363
- Committee for Emancipation of
Jews, 56
- Committee for Help of Victims
of Famine, 112, 201
- Committee for Liberation of the
Black Sea Province, 225
- Committee for Salvation of the
Revolution in Kiev, 35
- Committee for Defence of the
Constituent Assembly, 59
- Committee for Salvation of the
Motherland and the
Revolution, 31, 106
- Committee of Members of the
Constituent Assembly,
288, 447, 452, 459, 461,
462, 466, 486, 510, 522
Union of Cities, 6
- Concentration camp
(Oranienburg), 527
- Concentration camp for
foreigners in Amherst
(Canada), 159
- Concentration camp for Cossacks
in China, 469
- Conference of Anarchists in
Taganrog, 384
- Conference of Bolsheviks 7th,
68
- Conference of Former Members of
the Duma (Gaspri), 221
- Conference of Heads of Military
Corps with Krylenko, 455
- Conference of Members of the
Constituent Assembly
(Paris, 1921), 526
- Conference of Military Clergy
(1914), 304
- Conference of Public
Organizations, 272
- Conference on the union of
the Cossack territories in
Novocherkassk, 347
- Confiscation of the Church
valuables, 127
- Congress of Latvian Soviets,
409
- Congress of Non-Socialist
Organizations in
Vladivostok, 497
- Congress of Peasants (Luga),
7
- Congress of Peasants of the
Black Sea Province, 225
- Congress of Public
Organizations and
Commissars of the
Provisional Government in
Petrograd, 333
- Congress of Religions in
Chicago (1893), 175
- Congress of Russian Public
Figures in Tallinn, 420
- Congress of Ural
Industrialists, 455
- Congress of Party of People s
Liberty, 236
- Congress of People Delegates in
Ekaterinodar, 345, 347
- Congress of RSDRP 2nd, 159,
441
- Congress of RSDRP 4th, 441
- Congress of RSDRP 5th, 159
- Congress of RSDRP 6th, 68
- Congress of the S. -R. Party
(1905), 6
- Congress of the S. -R. Party
(July 1918), 204
- Congress of the S. -R. Party
(summer of 1917), 6
- Congress of the South-Western
Front, 59
- Congress of the Stavropol
Province, 200
- Congress of the Western Front
in Minsk, 556
- Congress of Zemstvos and City

INDEX

- Councils in Simferopol
(Dec. 1918), 357
- Conspiracy of Lindquist, 138
- Constantinople, 113, 206, 209,
231, 233, 236, 247, 258,
302, 352, 381, 437, 442,
529, 544
- Constituent Assembly, 6, 26,
30, 59, 151, 236, 277,
472, 485, 522, 556
- Constitutional-Democratic
Party, 27
- Cooperatives, 255
- Corps of General Krymov, 7
- Cossack Performance Company,
154
- Cossack Rebellion of 1918,
223, 289, 295, 327-329,
338, 342, 351
- Cossack Regiment 20th, 326
- Cossack Regiment 5th, 171
- Cossack Regiments in the German
Army (WW II), 271
- Council of Ministers
(Imperial), 184
- Council of Public Figures in
Moscow, 92
- Council of United Jewish
Organisations in Kiev,
363
- Council of People Commissars,
159
- Council of Republic, 31
- Council of State Unification of
Russia, 267, 357, 397
- Counterfeiting practice of the
Soviet Government, 79
- Coup d'état in Kuban, 226, 293
- Courses for women in Moscow,
150
Odessa, 74
- Crimea, 31, 103, 135, 209,
214, 215, 219, 225-227,
232, 234, 236, 237, 240,
241, 252, 258, 263, 264,
267-269, 281, 284, 292,
298, 302, 306, 309, 320,
546
- February Revolution, 260
- Department of the Press of
the General Staff, 273
- German occupation, 274,
277
- Informational service, 273
- Land Reform, 273, 274
- Rebellion of Tatars, 225,
274
- Crimean Government, 5, 221,
260, 273, 274, 277
- Crimean Mounted Regiment, 209,
261
- Crimean Military School, 247
- Crimean Press, 274
- Curland, 427
- Currency reform in Siberia,
455
- Czech Legion, 216, 217, 252,
462, 484, 486, 492, 497,
498, 505-508, 514, 517,
522
- Department of
Counterespionage, 510
- Czechoslovakia, 121, 187
- Dachnoe (station), 359
- Dagestan, 443
- Dagestan Regiment, 443
- Dalcroze School, 75
- Dalskii Mamont, 205
- Dan Fedor Ilyich, 71, 105,
179, *535
- Danilov A. D., 412
- Danilov Ermolai Danilovich,
412
- Danilov I., *103
- Danilov Iu. N., *104, *313
- Dashev (Ukraine), 400
- Daurets N. P., *465
- Dauria, 477
- Davats Vladimir
Khristianovich, *228,
*232, *233
- Davydov Aleksandr Vasil evich.,
*234

INDEX

- Dayer Battalion, 433, 431
 December rebellion in Moscow
 1905, 6, 472
 De-Lippe-Lipskii N. I., *544
 Dedusenko Ia. T., 436
 Deitrikh Vl., *228
 "Delo Naroda" (newspaper), 6
 Dem'ianov A., *13, *106
 Demkin D. I., *12
 Democratic Conference, 6, 68
 Demonstration for support of
 the Constituent Assembly,
 84, 124
 Denikin Anton Ivanovich, 206,
 208, *211, 216, 221, 227,
 *235, 264, 267, 270, 272,
 293, 294, 322, 323, 334,
 348, 390
 Denisov Sviatoslav
 Varlamovich, *329, 334
 Department of Agriculture
 (Imperial Government),
 72
 Department of Law of Lyons
 University, 56
 Departments of Propaganda of
 Cossack governments, 293
 Deriabino Prison (Petrograd),
 193
 Detachment of the Vserossiiskii
 Zemskii Soiuz 7th, 201
 Diadkovka hospital for White
 POWs, 303
 Diagilev Sergei Pavlovich, 75,
 175
 Dikgof-Derental Aleksandr
 Arkad'evich, 288, *466
 Diktatorship of the
 Tsentroflot, 438
 Dil E., *467
 Dimitrash Melentii, 299
 Diplomatic corps in Moscow,
 138
 Diterikhs Mikhail
 Konstantinovich, 454,
 455, *468, 475, 476, 498,
 504, 514
 Diukin V. N., *275
 Dmitriev, 299
 Dmitriev-Lgov front line, 259
 Dmitrii Pavlovich, Grand Duke,
 440
 Dobrovolskaia O., *14
 Dobrovolskii N. A., 14
 Dobrovolskii S., *431
 Dokhturov Dmitrii Petrovich,
 3
 Dolgorukov Pavel Dmitrievich,
 *236, 529
 Dolgorukov Petr Dmitrievich,
 *529
 Dom Iskusstv, 137, 161, 162,
 164
 Don Aminado, *368
 Don Civil Council, 288
 Don Cossack Army, 376
 Division of Supply, 322
 Main Headquarter, 342
 Don Cossack Division 14th,
 328
 Don Cossack Territory, 70,
 135, 171, 223, 238, 239,
 256, 263, 264, 288, 289,
 295, 298, 299, 321, 329,
 334, 337, 338, 342
 Krug for the Salvation of
 the Don, 334, 342
 Ministry of Foreign
 Affairs, 344, 349
 Mission to the Paris Peace
 Conference, 289
 Mission to Ukraine, 289,
 349, 383
 Political Council, 264
 Supreme Cossack Krug, 283
 Don Senat, 350
 Department of Civil
 Affairs, 335
 Donetsk, 252, 307
 Donskoi Boris, 390
 Donskoi R., *107
 Doroshenko D. I., *369, *370
 Doroshenko Petr Iakovlevich,
 401

- Doroshevich Vlas, 368
Dowbor-Musnicki Josef, 405
Drachuk, 343
Dragomirov Abram Mikhailovich, 227
Dreier Vladimir Nikolaevich, *107, *237
Drobinin Vladimir Nikanorovich, 471
Drozdov A., *238
Drozdovskii Division, 222, 235, 239, 256, 259, 290, 295, 299
Drozdovskii Mikhail Gordeevich, 239, 299
Druzhelovskii Semen Mikhailovich, 553
Dubenskii D., *314
Dubnov Semen Markovich, *180
Dubrovitskii Lev, 553
Duclos Arman, 398
"Dumont d'Urville" (steamboat), 368
Dukhonin Nikolai Nikolaevich, 49, 311
Dumbadze Evgenii Vasil'evich, *240
Dumenko, 149
Durasovka (Simbirsk Province), 501
Dushechkin Iakov Ivanovich, 118
Dushen Boris Viacheslavovich, 527
Dushkin Vladimir, *241
Dutov Aleksandr Ilyich, 135, 447, 462, 470, 504
Duvakin N. D., *330
Dvinov Boris Lvovich, *105
Dvinsk, 455
Dvinsk Military Region, 103
Dvorets (village), 499
Dyagilev Ballet Company, 377
Dyodorov Klementii Ivanovich, 414, *423
Dzerzhinskii Felix Edmundovich, 89
Dzhibladze Silvestr, 441
Dzhonson Nikolai Nikolaevich, 528
Dzhugeli Valiko, 442
Dzhuliani A. I., *544
E-v S., *109
"Economist" (magazin), 130
Eastern Chinese Railroad, 491
Ech V., *524
"Edinaia Rossiia" (newspaper), 438
Ednakii Iulian Mikhailovich, 217
Efimov Avenir Gennadievich, *471
Efron Sergei Iakovlevich, *559
Eichgorn, 390, 535
Ekaterinburg, 41, 94, 456, 467, 473
Ekaterinodar, 81, 179, 216, 230-232, 245, 272, 295, 298, 303, 324, 347, 398, 450
Prison, 204
Ekaterinoslav, 100, 373
Cheka, 173, 354
Department of the Social Welfare, 354
Revolutionary Tribunal, 354
"Ekros" (trust), 23
Elagin (Matveev) Ivan, 399
Election of the Patriarch, 501
Elenevskaia Irina Evaldovna, *110
Elisavetgrad Cavalry School, 546
Eliseev Fedor Ivanovich, *243, *244, *331, *332
Elizaveta Fedorovna, Grand Duchess, 45
Elliava Shalva, 240
Elov, 164
Elovskii I., *469
Emancipation of Labor (group),

- 33
 Emanuel V. A., *275
 Emel'ianov Efimii Fedorovich,
 *245
 Emel'ianov Aleksei Grigor'evich,
 *440
 Enborisov Gavriil Vasil'evich,
 *470
 Engelgardt Vera, 295
 Engelgardt, Colonel, 30
 England, 37, 58, 489
 Ensh A., *423
 Erdeli Ivan Georgievich, 294
 Erenburg Il'ia, 527
 Eristov Detachment, 251
 Ermolova Mariia Nikolaevna,
 133
 Eschwege, 531
 Esenin Sergei Aleksandrovich,
 140, 395, 527
 Esprey Franchet D', 231
 Estonia, 155, 205, 394, 406,
 417, 420
 Estonian Army, 406, 411, 418,
 422
 Estonian Delegation to the
 Paris Peace Conference,
 415
 Estonian Government, 413
 Evacuation from Novorossiisk,
 220, 235, 236, 248, 268,
 270, 271, 282, 283, 293,
 299, 328, 333, 350, 544
 Evacuation from Odessa, 231,
 253, 272, 275, 388, 391,
 398
 Evacuation from the Crimea,
 209, 233, 252, 256, 257,
 263, 264, 268, 273, 274,
 282, 284, 287, 292, 299,
 305, 328, 538
 Evacuation from Vladivostok,
 475, 477, 496, 497, 523
 Evlogy, Metropolitan, *211
 Evreinov B., *242
 Executive Committee of the
 Soviet of Worker and
 Soldier Deputies, 61, 68,
 73
 Expedititsiia Zagotovleniia
 Gosudarstvennykh Bumag,
 79
 Extraordinary Investigative
 Commission on Actions of
 the Tsarists Ministers,
 6, 17, 45, 47, 556
 Extraordinary Siberian
 Provincial Congress, 507
 Ezhov S. O., 105
 Fabritskii Semen Semenovich,
 *557
 Faure Pole, 368
 February Revolution, 88, 118,
 150, 214, 228, 236, 249,
 264, 285, 289, 297, 304,
 350, 386, 392, 393, 402,
 412, 427, 490, 522, 530,
 541, 546, 555, 556, 558
 Astrakhan Province, 552
 Baku, 438
 Georgia, 442
 Irkutsk, 507
 Kiev, 363, 370
 Kuban, 351
 Persian front, 164, 440,
 506
 Revel, 91
 Siberia, 472, 495
 , Stavropol' '333'
 Sukhumi, 270
 Tomsk, 453
 Voeikovo, 489
 Vologda, 550
 Yalta, 277
 Zolotonosha, 381
 Fedichkin Dmitrii Ivanovich,
 471
 Fedin Konstantin, 527
 Fedorov Sergei Petrovich, 304
 Fenkevi Iosif Iosifovich, 155
 Feodosia, 224, 305
 Feodosiia Military School,
 282
 Fesenko Tat'iana Pavlovna,

- *399
- Fialkovskii Iurii Evgen'evich, 391
- Filat'ev Dmitrii Vladimirovich, *514
- Filimonov Aleksandr Petrovich, 336, *347, 348, *351
- Filimonov Boris Borisovich, *515-*517
- Filippeo, 406
- Fillipovskoe (village), 295
- Filonenko Maksimillian Maksimillianovich, 81, 134, 164
- Filosofov D. B., *163
- Findikaki Viktor Petrovich, 550
- Finland, 9, 29, 58, 86, 97, 102, 110, 145, 156, 174, 178, 184, 410, 415, 431, 432, 494, 549
- Finlandskii Dragoon Regiment of the Guard, 301, 412, 427
- Finlandskoe Military School, 549
- Fishenzon Moisei (Tollini), 21
- Fisher Vladimir Mikhailovich, *400
- Fishing Industry, 83
- Fokke Dzhon Gugovich, *69
- Fon-Denn Iuliia Aleksandrovna, *67
- Fon-Zauer, *423
- Fondaminskii Ilya Isidorovich, 6, 522
- Food Detachments, 354
- Foreign Legion, 532
- Fort-Aleksandrovsk, 513
- Fortunatov Stepan Fedorovich, 188
- Fostikov, M. A., 320
- Fostikov s Mutiny, 225, 270, 320
- France, 5, 119, 381, 439, 472, 489, 532, 537
 - Army, 266, 272, 359, 380,
 - 397, 439, 544
- Fredenberg, French Colonel, 231
- Freiburg University, 6
- Freitag von Loringofen, 160
- French Intervention, 266, 272, 397, 551
- French Mission in Petrograd, 120
- Fuks Edward, 553
- Fundukleevka, 379
- GPU. Department of the Press, 130
- "Gabima" theater, 133, 175
- Gajda's Mutiny, 477, 508, 510, 519
- Gajda Radola, 454, 455, 476, 484, 504, 500, 510
- Galaktionov, *423
- Galicia, 43, 66, 121, 164, 208, 252, 261, 264, 301, 304, 351, 370, 387, 394, 506
 - Office of the Inspection of the Russian Administration, 554
- Galicia-Russian Regiment, 216, 217
- Gallipoli, 222, 228, 233, 241, 256, 261, 538, 546
- Gamalii Vasilii Danilovich, 244, 440
- Gan G., *423
- Ganetskii Iakov Stanislavovich, 109
- Ganev Mitiu, 247
- Garvi Petr Abramovich, *552
- Gasfeld Nikolai Isidorovich, *439
- Gashchenko Maks, 421
- Gaspra, 221
- Gatchina, 18, 151, 182, 528
 - Gaug Ekaterina, *177
- Gavriil Konstantinovich, Grand Duke, *178
- Gavronskii Dmitrii Osipovich, 526

- Gdov, 406, 413
 Gedevanishvili Aleksandr, 442
 Gefter AAleksandr
 Aleksandrovich, *410
 Gegechkori Evgeny P., 437,
 442
 Gelchev (village), 301
 Gemal-Pasha, 240
 "General Kornilov" (ship),
 218
 "General Alekseev" (ship),
 286
 Georgia, 113, 225, 264, 270,
 320, 421, 437, 439
 Army, 442
 Cheka, 240
 People's Guard, 442
 Georgian Club in
 Constantinople, 442
 Georgian Committee in
 Petrograd, 437
 Georgian students in Warsaw,
 441
 Georgievich Mikhail
 Milasievich, *229
 Gerardi, Colonel, 93
 Gerasimenko K. V., *361
 Germany, 121, 209, 334, 344,
 494
 Fleet, 24
 Revolution, 155
 Germogen, Byshop, 304
 "Glavkrakhmal", 268
 Gershelman, 404
 Gershenzon Mikhail Osipovich,
 112
 Gershuni Grigorii Andreevich,
 522
 Ger'e Vladimir Ivanovich, 188
 Getts V. I., *540
 Giadenfrei, 548
 Gins Georgii Konstantinovich,
 *459
 Ginsburg Sofia Mikhailovna,
 35
 Gippius Zinaida Nikolaevna, 4,
 *98, *99, *163
 Gireevo, 126
 Glagol Sergei, 112
 "Glavsakhar", 116
 Glazenap P. V., 207, 333
 Gnadenau colony, 216
 "Gokhran", 124
 Golden mines on Lena River, 3
 Goldenveizer A. A., *362, *363
 Goleevskii M. M., *275
 Goleevskii Nikolai
 Nikolaevich, *460
 Golitsyn Nikolai Dmitrievich,
 17
 Golitsyn Vladimir Vasil'evich,
 70
 Gollerbakh, 378
 Golodai (island), 193
 Golovachev Mstislav Petrovich,
 453
 Golovin N. N., *228
 Golubev, *427
 Golubintsev Sviatoslav
 Vsevolodovich, *328
 Golubov Nikolai M., 326, 330,
 343
 Golubov's Regiment, 342
 Golubovich, Vsevolod, 370
 Golz Rudiger von der, 418
 Gomel, 1, 103, 255
 Gopper Karlis., *461
 Gordenev M. IU., *502
 Gorelik Anatolii, *100
 Goremykin Ivan Logginovich,
 72, 184
 Gorianskii Evgenii
 Konstantinovich, 548
 Gor'kii Aleksei Maksimovich,
 80, 161, 162, 164, 178,
 199, 205, 395, *535
 Gorn Vasilii Leopoldovich,
 267, *411
 Gorodetskii S. N., 430
 Gots Abram Rafailovich, 42,
 71, 522
 Grabbe Mikhail Nikolaevich ,
 *211, 477

INDEX

- Grachev G., *463
 Graf Garol d Karlovich, *10
 "Granat" encyclopedia, 6
 Grant Anatolii Aleksandrovich, 465
 Grebeniukova Vera, 167
 Greece, 549
 Green Movement, 103, 139, 149, 169, 268, 270, 283, 386
 Grekov A. N., *11
 Grigor'ev's Army, 300, 380, 381
 Grigor'ev's Mutiny, 355
 Grigor'ev Nikolai Aleksandrovich, 355, 361
 Grinfel'd Iudif', *364
 Grishin-Almazov Aleksei Nikolaevich, 267, 398, 444, 507, 551
 Grodno, 43
 Gromova Konkordiia (comrad Natasha), 173
 Grossen G. I., *420, *421
 "Groznyi" (armored train), 232
 Guchkov Aleksandr Ivanovich, 7, 31, 32, 42, 60, 71, 73, 135, 312, 314
 Gukovskii Isidor Emmanuilovich, 155, 553
 Gul' Roman Borisovich, *230, *365, 526, *527
 Gulf of Riga, 24, 65
 Gullai-Pole, 384
 Gul'kevich Konstantin Nikolaevich, 433
 Gumbinen, 554
 Gumilev Nikolai Stepanovich, 79, 140, 547
 Gurevich V., *535
 Guria (Transcaucasia), 441
 Gurko Vasilii Iosifovich, 32, *231
 "Hannover" (British boat), 220
 Gurovich A., *101
 Gusev-Orenburgskii Sergei Ivanovich, *366
 Gushchik Vladimir, *528
 Gutman A., *464
 Gvardzheladze K. G., 442
 Halle, 531
 Hasek Jaroslav, 121
 Helsingfors, 413, 556
 "Hermes" (trust), 23
 Hennod Emil, 397
 Hetman Polubot'ko Regiment, 35
 Hoff, British General, 418
 Hollman, General, 206
 Honenko, 128
 Hussar Regiment 3rd, 439
 Hussar Ingermanlandskii Regiment 10th, 287, 546
 Hotinskii Mounted Regiment of the Border Guard, 489
 House of Arts (Berlin), 527
 Howitzer Battery 7th, 290
 Hrushevsky Mikhail Sergeevich, 370, 383, 401
 Iaganov Illarion Davydovich, 491
 Iakimov, 206
 Ianushkevich Nikolai Nikolaevich, 315
 Iarchuk E., *165
 Iaroslavice Battle of, 287
 Iartsev P. M., 112
 Iasi, 256
 Iasi Conference, 231, 267, 334, 535
 Iasnaia Poliana, 201, 202
 Icy Campaign (Kuban), 70, 216, 217, 223, 230, 235, 249, 252, 263, 278, 279, 294, 295, 324, 327, 345, 347, 538
 Ignat'ev Vladimir Nikolaevich, *115
 Ignat'eva, grafina, 76
 Igrenev G., *373
 Ikonnikov Nikolai Flegontovich, 116
 Il'in Vl., 526
 Illovaiskii Vladimir Ivanovich, *246

INDEX

- Imanski Uezd, 449
- Imperial School of Law, 37
- Industrial spying, 124
- Infantry Battalion 2nd, 544
- Infantry Division 3rd, 18
- Infantry Division 32nd, 264
- Infantry Division 35th, 229
- Infantry Division 106th, 229
- Infantry Division of the Guard, 88
- Infantry Lebedinskii Regiment 7th, 107
- Infantry Military School at Wilno, 540
- Infantry Regiment of Reserve 192th, 112
- Infantry Reserve Battalion of the Guard 2nd, 544
- Ingermanland Detachment, 425
- Inostrantsev Mikhail Aleksandrovich, *476
- Inskerveli, Colonel, 2
- Institute of Alive Word, 137
- Institute of History and Philology, 187
- Institute of Railroad Engineers St. Petersburg, 396
- Ioann of Shanghai, Archbyshop, 493
- Ioffe Adolf Abramovich, 82, 155, 408, 553
- Ioffe Mariia Mikhailovna, 155
- Iokton Koppel Mikhailovich, *414
- Iran, 513
- Irkutsk, 19, 71, 474, 507
 - Gymnasium, 495
 - Prison, 500
- Irkutsk Mutiny, 507
- Irkutsk Province, 19
- Ironside, William Edmund, 431, 433, 435
- Isaev Aleksei Pavlovich, 426
- Ishim, 497
- Iudenich Nikolai Nikolaevich, 29, 159, 267, 407, 411, 413, 415, 425, 431
- Iugov A. A., 105
- Iuzhanin (Gurevich) Boris Semenovich, 550
- Iuzovka, 153
- Ivanko G. F., *540
- Ivanov Georgii, *125, 137
- Ivanov Nikolai Iudovich, 22, 93, 304, 314, 372
- Ivanov Nikolai Nikitich, 406, 411, *413, 425
- Ivanov Petr, 299
- Ivanov S. V., 12
- Ivanov-Rinov P. P., 455
- Ivanov Vsevolod Nikanorovich, 470, *474, *475
- Ivanovka (Tambov Province), 150
- Ivanovka (village), 62
- Izborsk, 426
- Izgoev A. S., *183
- Izhevsk Division, 471, 484
- Izhevsk and Votkinsk Rebellion, 471, 493
- Izmailovich A. A., *185
- Izmail (The Black Sea), 557
- Izvol'skii Aleksandr Petrovich, 184
- Jabotinsky Vladimir Zeev, 403
- Jan Hus Infantry Regiment, 511
- Janen Maurice, 484, 514
- January 9th, 8
- Japan, 65, 201, 455, 472
 - Army, 454, 480, 489, 497
- Jewish Colonising Society, 56
- Jewish Delegations to the Paris Peace Conference, 383
- July Crisis, 11, 28, 31, 32, 42, 49, 62, 68, 71, 81, 165, 427, 530
- Kablukov Konstantin, 209
- Kafe Makhno, 220
- Kakhovka Operation, 252, 291, 292
- Kakhovskaia I. K., *390, *535
- Kakliugin K., *211
- Kalabukhov Aleksei Ivanovich,

INDEX

- 332
 Kaledin Aleksei Maksimovich,
 34, 64, 106, 135, 223,
 321, 325, 327, 338, 339,
 342, 343
 Kaliboki (village), 56
 Kalinichenko (Chimishvili),
 167
 Kalinichev B. Ia., *275
 Kalinin Mikhail Ivanovich,
 201
 Kalinovich-Miasnovo, 136
 Kalinovich Mikhail
 Iakovlevich, 399
 Kalmykov's Army, 454
 Kalmykov I., 449
 Kalmykov, Krest'ianin, *479
 Kamenets-Podolsk, 25
 Kamenev Lev Borisovich, 71,
 112, 161, 162
 Kamenev Sergei Sergeevich, 21
 Kameneva Olga Davydovna, 162
 Kaminskii Sergei
 Vladislavovich, *118,
 *119
 Kanabeev L. N., 481
 Kanegisser Leonid, 125, 134,
 403
 Kansk, 471
 Kapitsa Petr Leonidovich, 396
 Kaplan Fania, 151
 Kappel's Corps, 465, 477, 484
 Kappel' Vladimir Oskarovich,
 497, 498
 Karabchevskaia Efrosinya
 Ivanovna, 16
 Karabchevskii Nikolai
 Platonovich, *16
 Karachevtsev S., *9
 Karakhan, 69
 Karakulin Fedor, 299
 Karateev Mikhail Dmitrievich,
 *247
 Karinskii Nikolai Sergeevich,
 *248
 Karlson, 149
 Karpukhin Ivan, 270
 Kars, 446
 Kartashov Anton Vladimirovich,
 99, 267, *417
 Kartsov V., *216
 Kasatkin's Detachment, 460
 Katanaev Apollos
 Vsevolodovich, 496
 Katkov M. N., *208
 Kaufman A. E., 130
 Kavalergard Regiment, 176
 Cavalry Corps 720, 440
 Kazagrandi N. N., 483, 517
 Kazakhstan, 159
 Kazakov V. G., *477
 Kazan, 466, 484
 Kazanovich A., *117
 Kazanovich B., *216
 Kazem-Bek P. V., 548
 Kedrinskii Nikolai
 Grigor'evich, 304
 Kedrov M. A., *228
 Kedrov Mikhail Segeevich, 191,
 550
 Keller Fedor Arturovich., 93,
 117, 349, 376, 404, 546
 Kerch, 260, 270
 Kerenskaia Olga Lvovna, 4
 Kerenskii Aleksandr
 Fedorovich, 3, 4, 11, 13,
 14, 16, 18, 30, 42, 46,
 50, 61, 71-73, 30, 99,
 178, 288, 311, 370, 489,
 520, 526, 541
 Keynes, 389
 Khabalov Sergei Semenovich,
 555
 Khabarovsk, 454, 460, 473,
 515
 Khabarovsk Campaign, 460, 493,
 497, 506
 Count Murav'ev-Amurskii
 Military School, 518
 Khadzhiev Razak Bek Khan, *70
 Khagondakov Konstantin
 Nikolaevich, 491
 Khanzhin M. V., 498
 Kharbin, 453, 455, 470, 480,

- 439
 Kharchenko Mikhail
 Nikolaevich, 245
 Khar'kov, 82, 153, 236, 262,
 268, 272, 307
 Cheka, 81
 Prison, 185
 Khartling Karl Nikolaevich,
 *519
 Kharzhevskii, Vladimir
 Grigor'evich, 299
 Kheifets I. M., 368
 Kherson, 164
 Khitun S. E., *520
 Khodasevich Vladislav
 Felitsianovich, *161,
 *162
 Khodnev Dmitrii Ivanovich,
 *301
 Khoiatskii G. A., 308
 Kholmogory concentration camp,
 204
 Kholmsen Ivan Alekseevich,
 *549
 Kholodnogorsk Prison, 395
 Khorly, descent on, 222, 299
 Khorokshin Boris Ivanovich,
 491
 Khoromanskii, *427
 Khorvat Dmitrii Leonidovich,
 449, 454, 455, 506
 Khrabrov N., *521
 Khripunov A. S., 397
 Khristianf, Metropolitan, 304
 Khristianovich M., 201
 Khristianovich O. P., 201
 Khrustalev-Nosar' G. S., 15
 Khvalynsk, 460
 Khvostov A. N., 47
 Kiev, 34, 35, 45, 53, 73, 116,
 128, 135, 146, 164, 214,
 231, 249, 252-255, 257,
 262, 272, 274, 298, 231,
 342, 349, 356, 359, 360,
 362, 365, 367, 368, 371,
 375, 376, 385, 390-395,
 397-399, 401, 402, 404,
 535
 Bolshevik s Mutiny, 370
 Cheka, 172, 177, 195, 258,
 377, 391
 Executive Committee, 363
 German Military Court in
 Kiev, 363
 Gymnasium 1st, 389
 Gymnasium of Emperor
 Alexander, 377
 Konstantinovskoe Infantry
 School, 271
 Labor Congress, 363
 Lukyianovskaia Prison, 195
 Military Region, 34, 35,
 156
 Military School, 229
 City Government, 35, 358
 Polytechnical Institute,
 396
 White press in Kiev, 236
 "Kievlianin" (newspaper), 73
 Kirasirskii Regiment, 289
 Kirdetsov G., *415
 Kirienko Ivan Kasianovich, 35,
 *249
 Kirill Vladimirovich, Grand
 Duke, 404
 Kirillov V. I., *540
 Kirillovka, Descent at, 282
 Kirpichev's Detachment for
 Defence of Kiev, 365
 Imprisonment in the Museum
 of Education, 365, 394
 Kirpichnikov, 309
 Kirsta, 262
 Kislitsin Vladimir
 Aleksandrovich, *480
 Kislovodsk, 99, 478
 Kistiakovskii Ignatii A., 274,
 382
 Kiz, J., 225
 Klement'ev V. F., *540
 Klepikov Flegont, 288
 Klerzhe Georgii Iosifovich,
 477, *481
 Klimov Ivan Ivanovich, 491,

- 513
 Klimushkin P. D., *462
 Kniazev N. M., *483
 Kniazev V. V., *482
 Kniper A. V., 473
 Knirsha B. I., 182
 Knorring Nikolai Nikolaevich,
 38, *250
 Kobiakov Sergei Artem evich,
 *120
 Kobyzhev, 16
 Kochetkov F. I., 335
 Koiranskii Aleksandr
 Arnoldovich, 526
 Kokoshkin Fedor Fedorovich, 5,
 183
 Kokovtsev Vladimir
 Nikolaevich, *184
 Kolakutskii, 155
 Kolchak's Army, 293
 Kolchak Aleksandr Vasil'evich,
 3, 57, 65, 260, 267, 404,
 453, 455, 470, 476, 478,
 482, 484, 498, 503, 504,
 506, 514, 519
 Kolchak's Government, 83, 455,
 459, 506, 543
 Department of the Army
 Supply, 455
 Ministry of Justice, 501
 Kolchak's terror, 500
 Kolchak coup d'etat, 447, 450,
 451, 459, 472, 482, 485,
 497, 500, 506, 507, 510,
 514, 522
 Koliashchevo, 6
 Kollontai Aleksandra
 Mikhailovna, 35
 Kol'man Arnosht., *121
 Kolosovka (Kherson Province),
 380
 Kolyshko Iosif Iosifovich, 32
 Komarov Vissarion
 Vissarionovich, 285
 Kondzerovskii Petr
 Konstantinovich, *315
 Koni Anatolii Fedorovich, 302
 Konkov, 299
 Konoplin Ivan Stepanovich,
 *251, *416, *423
 Konotop, 389
 Konstantin Konstantinovich,
 Grand Duke, 178, 496
 Konstantinovskoe Artillery
 School, 263
 Konstantinovskoe Infantry
 School, 271
 Kopenghagen Conference, 34,
 35
 Korenev S. A., *17
 Koriakov Mikhail, 526
 Kornienko I. K., *216
 Kornilov Elite Regiment, 230,
 243, 252
 Kornilov Lavr Georgievich, 2,
 3, 11, 34, 35, 49, 50, 61,
 70, 88, 135, 216, 249,
 263, 264, 279, 294, 295,
 311, 347
 Kornilov's Mutiny, 1, 7, 11,
 18, 32, 34, 35, 42, 49,
 50, 61, 68, 70, 72, 80,
 107, 165, 226, 235, 264
 Korolenko V. G., 535
 Korsak Veniamin Valerianovich.
 *253-*255, *531
 Korsh Theater, 133
 Korvin-Krukovskii Aleksei
 Vladimirovich, 294
 Kosek J., 484
 Kostandi Sergei Petrovich,
 103
 Kotelnikov D. M., 513
 Kotliarevskii S. A., *122
 Kotomkin Aleksandr Efimovich,
 *484
 Kotomkin D. I., *423
 Kotovskii, 309
 Kotsur Ataman, 379
 Koverninskaia E., *216
 Kozlikin, 445
 Krainskii Dmitrii Vasil'evich,
 *258
 Krainskii Nikolai Vasil'evich,

INDEX

- *257, *258
 Krasikov Petr Anan evich, 131
 Krasin Leonid Borisovich, 101,
 124, 155, 174, 553
 Krasnianskii K., *335
 Krasnov Petr Nikolaevich, *18,
 264, 288, 298, *334, 341,
 342
 Krasnov V., *333
 Krasnovodsk, 39, 141
 Krasnoyarsk, 457, 471, 504
 Krasnyi Traktir, 365
 Kravchenko Vladimir
 Mikhailovich, *256
 Krechetov Sergei, 161, 162
 "Kreiser" (clipper), 402
 Krestinskii Nikolai
 Nikolaevich, 109, 553
 Krestovskaia L. A., *532
 Krishevskii N., *260
 Kritskii Boris, *275
 Kritskii M., *228
 Krivenko Vasilii Vasil'evich,
 *533
 Krivin Prison, 236
 Krivoshein Aleksandr
 Vasil'evich, 117, 184,
 209, 237, 302, 309
 Krivoshein Apollon
 Konstantinovich, 8
 Krivoshein Vsevolod
 Aleksandrovich, *259
 Krol' L. A., *485, 495, 507
 Krol' David, 403
 Kronstadt, 24
 Kronstadt Mutiny, 142, 154,
 165, 179
 Kropotkin P. A., 208
 Kruchinin V. V., 473
 Krylenko Nikolai Vasil'evich,
 191, 202, 311, 316, 455
 Krym Solomon Samuilovich, 221,
 274, 277
 Krymov Aleksandr Mikhailovich,
 7
 Kryzhanovskii S. L., *540
 Kryzhanovskii S. E., 554
 Kryzhanovskii Viacheslav
 Grigor'evich, 320
 Kryzhitskii S., 35
 Kuban, 154, 320, 336, 346
 Kuban Campaign 1st, see Icy
 Campaign
 Kuban Campaign 2nd, 235, 252,
 256, 263, 295, 345, 538
 Kuban Cheka, 204
 Kuban Corps 2nd, 331
 Kuban Cossack Division 1st,
 18
 Kuban Cossack Territory, 149,
 216, 242, 244, 264, 283,
 293, 294, 304, 324, 345
 Army, 235, 347
 Mission to Ukraine, 349,
 383
 Coup d'etat, 237, 333, 345,
 346, 348
 Descent at, 282, 292
 Government, 225
 Rada, 295, 345, 347, 348
 Delegation to the Paris
 Peace Conference, 345
 Kuchin (Oranskii) Georgii
 Dmitrievich, *123, *262
 Kulikovskii P. A., 458
 Kullmann P. von, 437
 Kulomsino conspiracy, 482
 Kun, 444
 Kundravinskaia (village), 473
 Kunst and Albers Co., 501
 Kuongsong (Korea), 477, 523
 Kuprin Alexandr Ivanovich,
 406
 Kurdinovskii B., 134
 Kurds, 440
 Kuroki, 506
 Kursk, 252
 Kursk Prison, 153
 Kursk Province, 271
 Kurskii Infantry Regiment
 125th, 64, 394
 Kuskova Ekaterina Dmitrievna,
 80
 Kutepov Aleksandr Pavlovich,

- 216, 227, *228, 263, 307
 Kuzm'in-Karavaev Dmitrii
 Dmitrievich, *422
 Kuzm'in-Karavaev V. D., *417
 Kuznetsov Aleksandr
 Dmitrievich, 16
 Kuznetsov Apollon Dmitrievich,
 16
 Kuznetsov B. M., *443
 Kuznetsova-Budanova Anna
 Konstantinovna, *374
 "Kvali" (newspaper), 441
 Kuzovkov, 101
 Kvasha G. I., *530
 Kviatkovskii A. A., 155
 Kvinitadze Georgii Ivanovich,
 *442
 La Courtine, 489, 537
 La Rochelle, 489
 Labinskii, Captain, 427
 Labor conflicts, 81
 Langer Frantisek, 121
 Larin Iu., 101
 Larionov Viktor
 Aleksandrovich, *216,
 *263
 Larsons Moris Iakovlevich,
 *124, *553
 Lashtabega, 445
 Latvia, 139, 407, 421
 Army, 404
 Stuchka's Government, 409
 Latvian Battalion, 461
 Latvian Embassy in Russia,
 138
 Latvian nationalists in
 Siberia, 461
 Lavrov Ivan Aleksandrovich,
 *19
 Lazarev Egor Egorovich, *534
 League for the Struggle for
 People Freedom, 526
 League of Nations, 383
 Lebedev D. A., 455, 476
 Lebedev Pavel Pavlovich, 7
 Lebedev Vladimir Ivanovich,
 *486
 Lebedinskii Infantry Regiment
 225th, 108
 "Leitenant Dydymov" (ship),
 523
 Leer, 307
 Leib-Borodinsky Regiment, 7
 Leib-Grenaderskii Erivanskii
 Regiment 13th, 43
 Leikhtenbergskii N. N., 349
 Leikhtenbergskii Georgii
 Nikolaevich, *376
 Leipzig, 304
 Leitman K., *540
 L'Institut des Etudes Slaves,
 526
 Lelev-Vuchetich, 136
 Lembich M. S., 453
 Lenin Vladimir Ilyich, 17, 32,
 59, 71, 79, 80, 87, 114,
 121, 155, 159, 341, 384,
 441
 Leningrad, 240
 "Leningradskaia Pravda"
 (newspaper), 389
 Leontovich Aleksandr
 Konstantinovich, 438
 Leontovich Vladimir, *336
 Lesh, General, 270
 Leshkovskaia Elena
 Konstantinovna, 133
 Lesnenko E. D., 76
 "Letuchaia Mysh" (theater),
 368
 Levinson Andrei, *487
 Lgov, 259
 Lianozov Stepan Georgievich,
 267
 Libau, 404, 418
 Liber Mikhail Isaakovich, 105
 Liebknecht Karl, 553
 Lifar' Sergei Mikhailovich,
 *377
 Limnos, 233, 257, 286
 Linde F. F., 18
 Lindenberg Vladimir
 Aleksandrovich, *126
 Lishin N. N., *444

- Lisitsa V., 524
 Lisovoi Ia., *20, *21
 Lisovskii Iurii Ippolitovich,
 *537
 Lisovskii I. A., *419
 Listovskaia Olga, *186
 Lithuania, 61, 103, 180, 271,
 402, 403
 Army, 103, 548
 Litvin Nik., *281
 Litvinov Maksim Maksimovich,
 155, 541
 Liubomirov N., *540
 Liusmanrkin G., *204
 Livadia, 9, 93, 490, 557
 Liven Anatolii Pavlovich, 416,
 *418, *423, 424
 Livny Antisoviet peasant
 mutinies, 282
 Lockhart Robert, 120
 Lomonosov Iurii Vladimirovich,
 *22, 124, 138, 155, 553
 Lodyzhenskii Aleksandr
 Aleksandrovich, *554
 Lomzha, 66
 London, 124, 231, 437, 542
 Lopukhin Vladimir Borisovich,
 16, *23
 Lordkipanidze Grigorii, 442
 Losskii Boris Nikolaevich,
 *127
 Losskii Nikolai Onufrievich,
 *187
 Lozinskii Mikhail Leonidovich,
 137
 Lubianskaia Prison, 175, 179,
 181, 182, 188, 197, 201,
 203, 204, 224, 272, 112,
 121, 168, 395
 Lublin, 66
 Ludendorf, 349
 Luga Soviet of the Soldier
 Deputies, 7
 "Lukomor'e" (Journal), 285
 Lukomskii Aleksandr
 Sergeevich, 2, 221, *264,
 318
 Lukomskii Georgii
 Kreskent'evich, *128,
 *378
 Lunacharskii Anatolii
 Vasil'evich, 79, 132, 161,
 162, 182, 550
 Lundberg Evgenii Germanovich,
 *129
 Lur'e Mikhail Zalmanovich, see
 Larin, Iu.
 Lutokhin Dalmat
 Aleksandrovich, *130
 L'vov (city), 394
 L'vov Georgii Evgen'evich, 31,
 41
 L'vov Nikolai Nikolaevich,
 *216, *233
 L'vov Vladimir Nikolaevich, 31
 Madel, 86
 Madrakh V., *337
 Maevskii Vladimir A., *379
 Mai-Maevskii Vladimir
 Zenonovich, 305, 307
 Maiborodov Vladimir, *380
 Maier N. B., *131
 Main Administration for
 Hydrography, 91
 Main Land Committee, 52
 Main State Department of Public
 Health, 45
 Main Sugar Committee of the
 VSNKh, see Glavsakhar
 Main Timber Committee, 147
 Makarenko Ivan, 347
 Makarov, 307
 Makeev A. S., *488
 Makeev Sergei, *445
 Makharadze Filipp Ieseevich,
 441
 Makhin's Detachment, 460
 Makhno's Army, 103, 210, 212,
 265, 354, 355, 384, 395
 Petrichenko Regiment, 361
 Makhno Nestor Ivanovich, 355,
 361, 373, *384
 Makhno Savva Ivanovich, 384
 Maklakov Vasilii Alekseevich,

INDEX

- 5, 231. 350
- Makovoi Pavel Porfir evich,
*489, *540
- Maksheev Vladimir
Aleksandrovich, 133
- Maksimov G., *535
- Maksimovich Anna Pavlovna,
*381
- Maksimovich Pavel Vasil'evich,
381
- Malaia Dzhalga (village), 245
- Malaia Vishera, 314
- Malets Grigorii Semenovich,
217
- Malevskii-Malevich A., *228
- Maliarevskii Aleksandr
Ivanovich, *382
- Malinovskii Roman, 17
- Malyi Theater, 133
- Mamantov Konstantin
Konstantinovich, 351
- Mamantov's Raid, 328
- Mamontov Sergei, *265
- Mamontov Savva Ivanovich, 133,
205
- Mamontov Theater, 205
- Manasevich-Manuilov, 15
- "Manchzhuria" (ship), 477
- Mandelshtam Nadezhda
Iakovlevna, 137
- Mandelshtam Osip Emil'evich,
137
- Mangeim, 356
- Mannerghheim Karl Gustaf Emil,
433
- Mannov, 182
- Manshtein Vladimir, 299
- Mansyrov S. P., 25
- Manukhin Ivan Ivanovich, 98
- Maremanin, 331
- Margolin Arnol'd., *383
- Margulies Manuil Sergeevich,
*267, 357, *535
- Margulies Vladimir, *266
- Maria Pavlovna, Grand Duchess,
178
- Mariinskaia Sugar Factory
(Kursk), 116
- Mariinskii Theater, 75, 205
- Marinovskii Dmitrii Ivanovich,
*270
- Markov Anatolii L'vovich, *536
- Markov's Division, 263, 538
- Markov Ivan, *555
- Markov Sergei Leonidovich,
294
- Markov Sergei Vladimirovich,
*490
- Marsh, British General, 415
- Martell L. de, 305
- Martov Iulii Osipovich, 71,
78, 441
- Martsinkovskii Vladimir
Filimonovich, *132
- Martynov Matvei Filaretovich,
491
- Marushevskii Vladimir
Vladimirovich, 431, *433
- Mashukov N., 213
- Masianov L., *491
- Massalskii A., 167
- Matveev Vladimir Nikolaevich,
*544
- Mazniashvili, 442
- Mazurenko K. I., *24
- Mdivani, 442
- Mechov Leontii, *268
- Medical Council, 45
- Meeting of North-Western
Government at British
Consulate, 415, 417
- Melekes (village), 511
- Melgunov Aleksei Nikolaevich,
188
- Melgunov Sergei Petrovich,
*188-*190
- Melgunova-Stepanova Praskov'ia
Evgen'evna, *188, *191
- Melikov Nikolai Livanovich,
427
- Melitopol, 153
- Meller-Zakomel'skii V. V., 267
- Melnik Tatyana Evgen evna,
*539

INDEX

- Melnikov Nikolai Mikhailovich,
*338-*340
- Melnitskii Konstantin
Aleksееvich, 118
- Mensheviki, 105, 123, 354,
364
- Menshikov Mikhail Osipovich,
285
- Menzhinskii Viacheslav
Rudolfovich, 191
- Merezhkovskii Dmitrii
Sergeevich, 4, 99, *163
- Merkulov Spiridon D., 454,
473, 501
- "Metallist" (trade union), 81
- Metropol (hotel in Petrograd),
264
- Mezhlauk Valerii Ivanovich,
103
- Miakotin V., *272
- Miasoedov Affair, 93
- Mikhail Aleksandrovich, Grand
Duke, 32, 33, 73, 104,
182, 289, 528
- Mikhailichenko Workers Club,
387
- Mikhailov Dmitrii
Mikhailovich, 471
- Mikhailov I. Adrianovich, 453
- Mikhailovskaia Artillery
Academy, 35, 115
- Mikhailovskoe Artillery
School, 35
- Mikhailovskoe Real School, 62
- Military Hospital no.207, 6
- Military School in Sternice
(Yugoslavia), 247
- Military School on the Russian
Island (Vladivostok),
496, 504, 518, 519
- Military conference in Riga
(Aug. 26 1919), 404
- Militsyn S. V., *26
- Miliukov Pavel Nikolaevich, 5,
*27, *28, 31, 71, 73, 117,
183, 231, 236, 298, 368,
526
- Miller Evgenii Karlovich,
*211, 431-433, *434
- "Minin" (icebreaker), 91, 431,
432, 435
- Miln, 206
- Ministry of Education
(Imperial), 175
- Ministry of Foreign Affairs
(Imperial), 23
- Ministry of Justice
(Imperial), 37
2nd Department, 13
- Ministry of the Finance
(Imperial), 184
- Minor Osip Solomonovich, 415,
522
- Minor Rada, 363
- Minsk, 179, 354, 408, 546
- Mintslov Sergei Rudolfovich,
*29, *269
- Mionchinskii Dmitrii
Leonidovich, 263
- Miropol'e, 307
- Mitau, 407, 414, 418
- Mitrokhin, 378
- MKhAT, 82
- Mogilev Province, 255
- Mogilev-Podolskii, 393
- Mogilianskii N. M., *385
- Moiseev Mitrofan Alekseevich,
*271
- Molchanov Viktorin
Mikhailovich, 460, 471,
498, 515
- Mongolia, 483, 488, 506
- Mongolian prison, 520
- "Monomakh" (frigate), 402
- Monte Carlo, 489
- "Montugey" (ship), 477
- Mordvinov A. A., *316
- Morov, *158
- Morozovskaia (station), 171
- Morshanskii Regiment 139, 6
- Moscow, 5, 6, 27, 35, 41, 62,
85, 108, 171, 175, 190,
192, 197, 202, 209, 231,
234, 236, 255, 298, 302,

INDEX

- 341, 368, 384, 393, 395,
397, 398, 435, 472, 485,
522, 529, 550, 553
Cheka, 204, 259
City Duma, 192
Department of Finance of
the Moscow Ispolkom, 101
Department of Foreign
Currency, 109, 124
First School, 6
Gymnasium 1st, 27
Gymnasium 2nd, 118
Gymnasium 7th, 188
Literary-Artistic Society,
161
Military Gymnasium 3rd,
115
Polytechnical Institute,
112
Red Guard Regiment 3rd,
121
Soviet, 105
V. P. Gelvig Gymnasium for
Girls, 188
Moscow theaters, 368
Moscow Conference, 386, 556
Mounted Guard, 7, 8
Mounted Field Engineer Squadron
of the Guard, 379
Mstislavskii S., *30, 51
Mukhovka, 394
Murmansk, 91, 285, 410, 433
Prison, 435
Muromtsev Sergei Andreevich,
5
Musin-Pushkin V. V., 302
Mussolini Benito, 78
Mutiny at Veshenskaia, 334
Mutiny of Cadets of Moscow
Military Schools, 38,
231, 236, 559
Mutiny of German soldiers in
Mitau, 407
Mutiny of soldiers in Northern
Province, 431
Mutiny of the Left S.-R., 87
Mutiny of Austrian soldiers,
393
Myl'nikov Firs Ksenofontovich,
496
Myl'nikov Vladimir Stepanovich,
320
Nabokov Konstantin
Dmitrievich, 231, *541
Nabokov Vladimir Dmitrievich,
*31, 33, 221
Nadezhin A., *204
"Naezdnik" (clipper), 402
Nagaev, *544
"Nakanune" (newspaper), 527
Nairobi, 394
Nakhichevan, 321
Naprapnik Eduard Frantsevich,
75
Narbut Egor, 378
Narkompros. Department of the
Theater, 161, 162
Narva, 420
Narym (province), 6
Nash Theater, 75
"Nash Vek" (newspaper), 183
"Nasha Zaria" (Journal), 78
Natanson Mark Andreevich, 522
Natanson, Rotmister, 108
Naval combats on the Volga
River, 502
Navy General Staff, 120, 502
New York, 506
National Center, 117, 122,
236
Naumenko Viacheslav
Grigor'evich, 244, 331
Naumenko Vladimir Pavlovich,
391, 401
Naumov Vladimir Mikhailovich,
*493
Nazarenko, 445
Nazarov A. N., 321, 326, 330
Nazhivin Ivan Fedorovich,
*386
Neisse, 548
Nekrasov Nikolai
Vissarionovich, 71
Nelidov Nikolai Dmitrievich,

INDEX

- *134
- Nelidov Vladimir
Aleksandrovich, *133
- Nemirovich-Danchenko Georgii
V., *273
- Nemirovich-Danchenko Vladimir
Ivanovich, 32
- Neo-Silvestr, see Grossen
G. I.
- Nepenin Adrian Ivanovich, 65
- Nervi (Italy), 73
- Nesterov, 394
- Nesterovich-Berg Mariia
Antonovna, *135
- Nettslin, 184
- Nevzorov A. G., *540
- New Economic Policy, 159
- New Haven, 187
- Nezhdanov F., *204
- Nezhin, 546
- Nezhintsev Mitrofan Osipovich,
294
- Nicholas II, 3, 9, 14, 22, 30,
31, 46, 48, 51, 53, 60,
67, 72, 73, 93, 94, 104,
175, 178, 184, 264, 304,
311, 312, 314, 315,
317-319, 402, , 456, 468,
490, 512, 539, 544, 557
- Nijinsky Studio, 377
- Nikiforova Marusia, 81
- Nikitenko Mutiny, 347
- Nikitin Boris Vladimirovich,
*32
- Nikitin, Colonel, 19
- Nikoladze Nikolai, 437
- Nikolaev (city), 16
- Nikolaev-na-Amure, 524
- Nikolaev Prison, 159
- Nikolaev Aleksandr
Mikhailovich, *542
- Nikolaev K. N., *216
- Nikolaev S. N., *462
- Nikolaevskoe Cavalry School,
289, 296, 536
- Nikolai Konstantinovich, Grand
Duke, 8
- Nikolai Nikolaevich, Grand
Duke, 3, 93, 156, 176,
216, 298, 304, 311,
313-315
- Nikolai, Archbishop, 304
- Nikol'sk-Ussuriisk, 489
- Nikol'skii B. A., *543
- Nikulin Veniamin Ivanovich,
*136
- Nikulina Nadezhda Alekseevna,
133
- Nimbushov O., *211
- Nizhegorodskii Dragoon
Regiment, 529
- Nizhnii Novgorod, 75
Fair, 205
- NKVD, 403
Agents in Gestapo, 494
- Nogaev N. V., *544
- Nol'de B. E., *33
- Nord L., 494
- "North-Eastern Siberian
Society" (Trust), 176
- North-Western Armies, 159,
394, 415, 420, 422,
425-427
- North-Western Government, 267,
406, 411, 413, 415, 417,
543
- North Africa, 213, 250
- North Caucasus, 8, 32, 89,
149, 216, 219, 226, 236,
237, 246, 249, 265, 268,
271, 293, 438
- Northern Army, 404, 422, 426,
431, 432, 435
Company 2nd, 429
Company 5th, 429, 433
- Northern Government, 430
- Northern Province, 61, 103,
410, 480
City and Zemstvo
Conference, 431, 435
National Militia, 433
- Northern Province coup d'etat,
436
- Northern Sea Way, 91

INDEX

- Northern Taurida, 228, 263,
273, 284, 287, 290-292,
299, 328, 538
- Northern expedition of
Kolchak, 482
- Norway, 549
- Novgorod Province, 176
- "Novik" (ship), 10
- Novikov Mikhail Mikhailovich,
*192
- Novinsk Prison, 203
- Novo-Ekaterininskii Hospital,
393
- Novo-Nikolaevsk, 487
- Novocherkassk, 2, 106, 117,
230, 298, 330, 342
Military Revolutionary
Committee, 298
Institute for Girls, 299
- "Novoe Vremia" (newspaper),
285
- Novograd (Novorossiisk
Province), 368
Gymnasium for Boys, 368
Captain Kuzmitskii
Theater, 368
- Novombergskii Nikolai
Iakovlevich, 453
- Novomeiskii Moshe, *495
- Novorossiisk, 53, 220, 245,
304, 398, 546
- Novoselov, 452, 485
- Novospasskii Monastery
Concentration Camp, 201,
202
- "Novye Iskry" (journal), 79
- "Novyi Giperborei" (magazin),
137
- "Novyi Zhurnal", 526
- Oberuchev Konstantin
Mikhailovich, *34-*36,
370
- Obolenskii V. A., *274
- Obolenskii, 554
- Oboleshev, General, 35
- October Manifest, 184
- October Party, 72
- October Revolution, 84, 235,
288
- Odessa, 53, 85, 114, 136, 143,
210, 231, 245, 253, 258,
261, 272, 280, 300, 306,
308, 309, 357, 359, 364,
368, 380, 387, 391, 394,
397
Cheka, 166, 167, 180
City Duma, 357, 364, 551
City Theater, 136
Directorate, 357
French intervention, 266
Military Region, 549
Novorossiisk University,
285
Revolution of 1905, 285
- Odesskie Novosti" (newspaper),
368
- "Odesskii Listok" (newspaper),
285
- Odesskii Military School, 275
- Odintsov Fedor Ivanovich, 391
- Odishelidze I. Z., 442
- Odoevtseva Irina Vladimirovna,
*137
- Office of the Provisional
Government, 31, 33
- Okninskii A., *139
- Oldenburgskii Aleksandr
Petrovich, 45
- Olga Aleksandrovna, Grand
Duchess, 304
- Omsk, 83, 450, 452, 453, 457,
470, 474, 480-482, 493,
497, 521
Anti-Kolchak Mutiny, 507
prison, 500
- Onega, 429
- Orel, 252
- Orenburg, 470
- Orenburg Military School 2nd,
108
- Orenburg Cossack Regiment
11th, 473
- Orenburg Cossack military
school, 506

- Orenburg Cossacks Army, 447.
469, 473
- Orenburg Cossacks Rebellion
(April 1918), 447
- Orenburg Province, 64
- Orlov Georgii, *216
- Orlov's Mutiny in the Crimea.
237, 274
- Orlov V. N., 93
- Orlov Aleksandr Afinogenovich,
557
- Orzhekhovskii V., *193
- Osipov A., *216
- Osipov I., *387
- Osorgin Mikhail, *194
- Ossetian Rebellion, 442
- Ossovskii L. V., *275
- "Osvag" (informational
service), 209, 220, 285,
293
- "Osvedverkh" (informational
service), 481
- Otsup Nikolai Avdeevich, *140
- Ovidiopol, 380
- Oznobishin Aleksei
Aleksandrovich, *37
- Ozols K. V., *138
- Paas Klavdii, 499
- Pacific Fleet, 557
- Padalkin Aleksandr Petrovich,
*211, *341
- Palchevskii Vladimir
Aleksandrovich, 29
- Palchinskii Petr Ioakimovich,
42, 81, 124
- Palen, Count, 425
- Paleologue Maurice, 93
- Palestine, 495
- Paltov Aleksandr A., 382
- Panfilov, 131
- Pantiukhov Oleg, *38
- Papkov's Detachment, 517
- Paris, 3, 41, 78, 146, 222,
231, 236, 296, 352, 368,
377, 383, 522, 526
- Paris Peace Conference, 289,
293, 437, 415, 526
- Jewish Delegations, 526
- Kuban Delegations, 526
- Mission of Don Cossacks,
289
- Ukrainian Delegation, 383
- Parkhomenko Terentii
Vasil'evich, 141, *39
- Parnok Sofia, 161, 162
- Party of People's Liberty, 5,
25, 530
- Provincial Congress in
Ekaterinodar, 221
- Party of
Socialist-Revolutionaries,
6, 59, 260, 450, 472, 526,
555
- Pashnin M. N., 473
- Pasmanik Daniil Samoilovich,
277
- Patriarch- Election of, 293
- Paul Sergei Mironovich, *278
- Pavel Aleksandrovich, Grand
Duke, 94, 193
- Pavlogradskii Dragoon
Regiment, 156
- Pavlov, *423
- Pavlov A., *340
- Pavlovskii Regiment, 427
- Pavlovskoe Cavalry School, 38,
61
- Pavlovskoe Infantry School,
108
- Peasant Bank, 72
- Pechkovskii M. I., *340
- Pechora labor camps, 403
- Pelexh Aleksandr Osipovich,
217
- Penza, 489
- People's Will Party, 35
- People's Army, 159, 486, 497,
517, 522
- People's Bank of the
R. S. F. S. R., 109
- People's Commissariat for the
Military Affairs, 177
- People's Commissariat for the
Finance, 109

- People's Commissariat for the Foreign Trade, 155
 People's Commissariat of Justice, 131
 Pepeliaev Anatolii Nikolaevich, 458
 Pepeliaev Viktpr Nikolaevich, 91
 Pepeliaev's Detachment, 458, 463
 Perecop Battle of, 215, 218, 226, 252
 Pereladov Evlampii Lukyianovich, 496
 Perets Vladimir Nikolaevich, 401
 Pereverzev Pavel Nikolaevich, 13, 32
 Perm', 499
 Persian front, 164, 304, 439, 440, 506
 Persidskaia Division, 481
 Peshekhonov Aleksandr Vasil'evich, *40, *143, *197
 Peshkov Zinovii Mikhailovich, 20
 Peshkova Ekaterina Pavlovna, 478
 Peshnia, *228
 Peter-and-Paul Fortress, 9, 35, 84, 86, 93, 170, 179, 199, 236, 495, 522
 Peters Evgenii Borisovich, 299
 Peter the Great Military School 2nd, 289
 Petlura's Mutiny, 349, 401
 Petlura Simon Vasil'evich, 370, 383, 401
 Petrichenko Stepan Maksimovich, *142
 Petrograd, 4, 9, 11, 22, 29, 35, 40, 45, 46, 50, 57, 58, 61, 66, 69, 70, 72, 170, 173, 174, 176, 191, 199, 225, 228, 231, 274, 285, 295, 370, 393, 410, 413, 428, 431, 450, 455, 481, 506, 530, 542, 552
 Chamber of Justice, 15
 Cheka, 178
 Cheka Prison, 23, 176, 178, 179, 182
 City Duma, 12, 148
 Department of Counter-espionage of the Petrograd Military Region, 32
 Department of Food for the Kommissariat of the Liteiny Region, 118
 Literary Studio, 137
 Milicia, 392
 Museum of Petrograd, 97
 Prison (Kresty), 86, 156
 School of Ballet, 79
 Soviet of Workers Deputies, 13
 Sovnarkhoz, 115
 X-ray Institution, 118
 Petrograd Province, 427
 Petropavlovsk, 497
 Petrov Grigorii Spiridonovich, 395
 Petrov Pavel Petrovich, *497, *498
 Petrovskii Opera School, 75
 Petrovsko-Razumovskaia Academy, 132
 Petrunkevich Ivan Ilyich, 5, 277
 Piatakov Iurii Leonidovich, 35
 Piatakov Leonid Leonidovich, 35
 Pilts A.I., 19, 304, 507
 Pinega Operation, 433
 Pinsk, 103
 Pinson B., 1
 Pirro, Count, 375
 Pitoev Georgii Ivanovich, 75
 Pleshko N., *388
 Pleve, 184

INDEX

- Pliankov Mikhail Mikhailovich, 519
 Podtelkov Fedor Grigorevich, 343
 Podvoiskii Nikolai Ilyich, 88
 Pogrom of Germans, 126
 Pogroms, 1, 8, 16, 56, 73, 180, 262, 375, 366, 383, 381, 390, 400
 Poison gas, 460
 Pokrovskii Concentration Camp, 103
 Pokrovskii Regiment, 559
 Pokrovskii Viktor Leonidovich, 333, 336, 347, 348, 351
 Poland, 135, 163, 271, 306, 354, 362, 506
 Army, 306, 375
 Russian Administration, 8
 Polesse, 129
 Poletika Nikolai Pavlovich, *389
 Polezhaev A. G., 548
 Polezhaev Boris Konstantinovich, 495
 Poliakov Ivan Aleksandrovich, *342
 "Poliarnaia Zvezda" boat, 557
 "Polonia" (steamboat), 328
 Polish-Soviet Peace Treaty, 408
 Politburo, 88
 Political Red Cross, 478
 Polivanov Aleksei Andreevich, 93, 264
 Polivanov E. D., 140
 Polivanov, General, 408
 Polivanov Gymnasium, 41
 Polkovnikov G., 17, 18
 Polner Tikhon Ivanovich, *41, 188, 201
 Polosin M., *462
 Polotsk Military School, 280
 Polovtsev Petr Aleksandrovich, 32, *42
 Polovtsov Lev Viktorovich, *279
 Poltava Gymnasium, 56
 Polubotko Mutiny, 35
 Polzikov, 299
 Pomern Ioann, Archibysop, 421
 Ponomarev A. A., 200
 Ponomarev Kirill Fedorovich, 149
 Pool, General, 334
 Poper Maria, 161, 162
 Popov, 109
 Popov Konstantin S., *43, *44
 Popov Petr Kharitonovich, 342
 Popov V. L., 507
 Porkhov (town), 161, 162
 Port-Lazarev, 477
 "Portos" (boat), 518
 "Portugeis, S. O., see Talin V. I.
 Poshekhonov Aleksandr Vasil'evich, *143
 "Poslednie Novosti" (newspaper), 368
 Postnikova E., *145
 Potemkin Petr Petrovich, 140
 Poti, 240
 Pototskii Dmitrii Nikolaevich, *343, *424
 POW camps in Russia, 121
 Pozern Boris Pavlovich, 199
 Pozner Solomon Vladimirovich, *144
 Pr-ich K., *185
 Prague, 121
 Pravdin Osip Andreevich, 133
 Preobrazhenka, 215
 Preobrazhenskaia O. O., 75
 Preobrazhenskii Regiment, 26, 39, 59, 66, 134, 141, 228
 Preparliament, 6
 Press in the Southern Russia, 238
 Press-bureau of the Hetman Skoropadskii Staff, 382
 Primor'ie, 477, 497, 516
 Provisional Government, 475
 Prince Liven Detachment, 418,

INDEX

- 423
 Principi Islands, 5, 437, 544
 Progressive Block, 25, 27, 72,
 73
 Prokopovich S. N., 106
 Proletkult Studio, 161, 162
 Promovendov, 200
 Pronin Dmitrii, *290
 Pronin V. M., *317
 Proshin, 137
 Protasovich V. A., 299
 Protopopov Aleksandr
 Dmitrievich, 37, 46, 60
 Protopopov Nikolai
 Aleksandrovich, *499
 Provisional Council of the
 Union of the Cossack
 Regiments, 11
 Provisional Government, 83,
 98, 106, 370, 535
 Minor Council of
 Ministers,
 13, 106
 Provisional High Church
 Office, 304
 Psherva, 101
 Pskov, 18, 48, 151, 312, 314,
 406, 411, 415, 421, 425
 Republic of, 406, 411, 413
 Bureau for Recruiting
 Volunteers, 426
 Ptashkina Nelli, *146
 Pulkovo, 288
 Purishkevich Vladimir
 Mitrofanovich, 12, 53
 Putiatin Konstantin
 Vladimirovich, 457
 Puzanov N. V., *275
 Puzatkin Dmitrii, 491
 Pylin Boris, *282
 Rafalskii Sergei Milievich,
 *392
 Ragozem Peninsula, 24
 Rakhmaninov Sergei Vasil evich,
 150, 205
 Rakov D. F., *500
 Rakovskii Grigorii N., *283,
 *284
 Ramishvili Nikolai, 437
 Ramishvili Noi, 442
 Ranger Battalion Mutiny in
 Vladivostok, 519
 "Ranee Utro" (newspaper),
 368
 Rapoport I., *147
 Rapoport Iu. K., *391
 Rappoport Semen Akimovich,
 *148
 Raskaiats, 308
 Rasputin Grigorii Efimovich,
 9, 15, 46, 47, 53, 60, 73,
 76, 93, 178, 184, 214,
 304, 371
 Razvozov A. V., 10
 Rebikov Nikolai, *290
 Red Army, 79, 103, 149, 177,
 240, 255, 377, 499
 Red Cross, 80, 82
 Red Guard in Adler, 270
 Red Terror, 8, 79, 103, 108,
 152, 272, 333, 342, 385,
 550
 Red partisans in Siberia, 449,
 460, 473
 Regiment of the Holy Cross,
 470
 Regiment of the Mounted
 Chasseurs, 489
 Rein Georgii Ermolaevich, *45
 Reisner Larisa, 79
 Remizov Aleksei Mikhailovich,
 137
 Rennenkampf Pavel Karlovich,
 17, 108
 Rennikov Andrei Mitrofanovich,
 *285
 Republic of Caucasian
 Mountaiinaires, 348, 443
 Republican-Democratic Union,
 5
 Requisition of the Church
 property, 102
 Reserve Infantry Regiment
 192nd, 43

- Reserved Artillery Division, 347
- Reserved Mounted Regiment of the Border Guard, 489
- Resting House for the Intellectuals, 161, 162
- Revel', 65, 91
- Revenkov V., *544
- Revolution of 1905, 8, 114, 159, 180, 302
- Rezhitsa (Vitebsk province), 37
- Reznichenko Sergei, *228
- Rezukhin Boris Petrovich, 483, 488
- Riabovol Nikolai Stepanovich, 347
- Riabushinskii P. P., 277
- Riasnianskii Sergei Nikolaevich, *287
- Riazan', 27
- Riazanov David Borisovich, 7
- Riazanovskii Sergei, *394
- Rifle Corps 1st, 425
- Riga, 160, 407-409, 414, 415, 418, 422, 424
- Russian militia, 414
- "Rizhskii Kur'er" (newspaper), 421
- Right Center, 117, 231, 298
- Rimskii-Korsakov V. V., 247
- Rimskii G., *281
- "Rion" (steamship), 273
- Riots in Petrograd, 314
- Rodichev Fedor Izmailovich, 5, *556
- Rodionov Ivan, *216
- Rodov Semen, 161, 162
- Rodzianko Aleksandr Pavlovich, 404, 413, *425
- Rodzianko Mikhail Vladimirovich, *46, 48, 73, 93, 176, 208, 312
- Rogozhin A. V., *427
- Roizman, 109
- Romania, , 258, 299, 306, 308, 309, 342, 393, 546
- Romanian Front, 108, 226
- Romanov Boris Vadimovich, 433
- "Rossiia" (newspaper), 438
- "Rusanov" (boat), 435
- Romanovs, 269, 314
- Romanovsk, 8
- Romanovskii Ivan Pavlovich, 206, 264, 294, 304
- Romny Real School, 396
- Ronzhin, General, 264
- Rosselevich A. M., *275
- Rostov-na-Donu, 8, 223, 230, 232, 235, 242, 252, 263, 264, 282, 321, 325, 327
- Rostov Military Region, 324
- Rostov Student Battalion, 216
- Rostovtsev Ia. N., 371
- Rovno, 362
- Rovno Regiment 166th, 249
- ROVS, 222
- Rozanov Vasilii Vasil'evich, 285
- Rozanov, General, 510
- Rozhdestvenskii, father Petr, 470
- Rozhin Mikhail, 55
- RSDRP, Military Organization, 535
- Military-Revolutionary Committee, 68
- Rubets-Mosalskii Boris Ivanovich, 519
- Rubin I. I., 105
- Rubinshtein Dmitrii, 15, 53
- Rudnev Sergei Petrovich, *501
- Rudnev Vladimir Mikhailovich, *47
- Rudnev Vadim Viktorovich, 6, 526
- Rukavishnikov Ivan, 162
- Rumel, 299
- Russian Academy of Mining, 495
- Russian Army 3rd in Poland, 394, 419
- Russian Biological Station in Villafranco, 192

- Russian Bureau of Press, 474
- Russian Congress in Tiflis, 438
- Russian Consulate in India, 541
- Russian Corps in the Balkans, 540
- Russian Diplomatic Council, 41
- Russian Embassy in Constantinople, 206
- Russian Embassy in London, 541
- Russian Free University in Prague, 187, 192
- Russian industry, 81, 83
- Russian Liberation Army, 271
- Russian Military Delegation Abroad, 549
- Russian Military Mission in France, 533
- Russian Military School in Biala Tsrkva, 536
- Russian Military School in China, 540
- Russian Military School in Panchevo, 275
- Russian Mission in Sweden, 433
- Russian Orthodox Mission in Kovno, 428
- Russian POWs in France, 489
- Russian Political Conference in Paris, 267, 415, 541
- Russian press in Europe, 368
- Russian press in 1910s, 285
- Russian refugees in Greece, 270
- Russian Senat, 350, 421
- Russian Society for Defence of the League of Nations, 526
- Russian Social Democrat Workers Party in Polesse, 1
- Russian students in Toulouse (France), 453
- Russian terrorists in Kharbin, 489
- Russian Trade Mission in London, 549
- Russian Trade Mission in Stokgholm, 543
- Russian University in Munich, 192
- Russian-Jewish press, 56
- "Russkie Vedomosti" (newspaper), 188
- Russkii Vestnik (Berlin newspaper), 531
- Russkoe Ust'e (village), 472
- Russo-Japanese War, 41, 115, 184, 234, 289, 402, 439, 482, 491
- Russo-Turkish War 1877-1878, 156, 176
- Ruzskii Nikolai Vladimirovich, 48, 60, 312, 314
- Rutenberg Petr Moiseevich, 526
- Rybaltoivskii Iulii Iul'evich, 24
- Rybinsk, 466
- Rybinskii N., *228
- Ryl'sk, 272
- Cheka, 259
- Ryndziun Vladimir Ilyich, see Vetlugin, A.
- Ryss P. Ia., 545
- Rytchenkov Sergei Vladimirovich, *286
- Rzhevskaja I. A., *394
- Saarsen B. A., *540
- Sabler Vldimir Karlovich, 304
- Sadovskie, 133
- Sadovskoi Boris, 161, 162
- Safronov K. A., *540
- Sain-Vitgenshtein Ekaterina Nikolaevna, *393
- Sain-Vitgenshtein Nikolai Nikolaevich, 393
- Saint Vladimir Spiritual Academy, 187
- Sakharov Konstantin Viacheslavovich, 455,

- 470, 504, 505
 Sakharov Nikolai Pavlovich, 515
 Salomon Vladimir Aleksandrovich, 391
 Samara, 288, 466
 San Francisco, 450, 493
 San Remo Conference, 437
 Sanko-Leshevich, 302
 Saratov, 164, 216
 Cheka, 204
 Gymnasium, 522
 Sarokamysh, 446
 Satina Sofia Aleksandrovna, *150
 "Satirikon" (magazin), 368
 Savage Division, 436
 Savchenko Ilya Grigor'evich, *149
 Savich N., *503
 Savina Mariia Gavrilovna, 82
 Savinkov Boris Viktorovich, 2, 35, 43, 49, 50, 61, 70, 99, 264, 267, *288, 419, 461, *464, 466, 522
 School for officers in Artois (France), 489
 School of Law, 520
 School of Oriental Languages in Boulder, 526
 School of Subaltern Officers of the Engineer Corps, 54
 Sebastopol, 286, 305
 Slughter of officers, 260
 Sebastopol Navy School, 213, 250, 297
 Sechenova Mariia Antonovna, 162
 Selevin Iu. A., 404, 416
 Semashko Nikolai Aleksandrovich, 179
 Semenov Grigorii Ivanovich, 164
 Semenov Grigorii Mikhailovich, 449, 455, 465, 470, 473, 477, 480, 484, 497, 498, 501, 506, 514
 Semenov's Army, 454, 465, 477, 480, 501
 Semenov-Tian-Shanskii V. P., *52
 Semenovskii Regiment, 59, 134, 549
 Semina Khristina Dmitrievna, *446
 Separate Manchurian Detachment, 477, 506
 See also Semenov's Army,
 Serafimovich Aleksandr Serafimovich, 395
 Serbia, 209, 275, 513
 Russian volunteers in 1876, 556
 Serebrennikov Ivan Innokent'evich, *507
 Serebriakov P. S., 540
 Serezhnikov K. G., *344
 Sergeenko Petr Alekseevich, 201
 Sergeev, 151
 Sergeev V., *152
 Sergeevskii Boris Nikolaevich, *318
 Sergievskii Boris Vasil'evich, *394
 Serpukhov Prison, 192
 Sesure, Comtede, 93
 Sev Leopold Aleksandrovich, 5
 Severin Aleksandr Aleksandrovich, *423
 Sevskii Viktor, *340
 Sfaiat, 250
 Shafi-Khan, 427
 Shaginian Marietta, 161, 162
 Shagun Matvei, *158
 Shaidatskii, Vladimir Ivanovich, *540
 Shalamov Varlam Tikhonovich, *550
 Shaliapin Fedor Ivanovich, 75, 119, *205, 354
 Shaludki-Kunava front line, 20
 Shandun Officers Detachment,

- 540
 Shanghai, 477, 493, 518
 Shatilov Pavel Nikolaevich,
 226, *228, *305
 Shavelskii Georgii Ivanovich,
 *304, 371
 Shchastnyi A. M., 10, 120
 Shcheglovitov Ivan
 Grigor'evich, 13, 176
 Shchelokov I. T., 470
 Shchepikhin S. A., *462
 Shchepkin Nikolai Nikolaevich,
 191
 Shcherbakov M., *523
 Shcherban M., *427
 Shchetinin Vasily, 429
 Shchus Fedor, 384
 Shkurskii Battalion, 103
 Shenshin P. P., *275
 "Shilka" (steamboat), 272,
 398
 Sheptitskii Andrei, 369
 Sher Vasilii Vladimirovich, 6
 Sheskin Miron Iakovlevich,
 *403
 Shevchenko Vasilii Vasil'evich,
 118
 Shevich Evgenii Ivanovich,
 427
 Shidlovskii Sergei
 Illiodorovich, *72, 73
 Shingarev Andrei Ivanovich,
 31, 45, 72, 73, 183, 184,
 236
 Shinkarenko Nikolai
 Vsevolodovich, see
 Belogorskii K.
 Ship F., *462
 Shipov Dmitrii Nikolaevich,
 184
 Shklovskii Viktor Borisovich,
 140, *164
 Shkuro Andrei Grigor'evich,
 207, 225, 226, 244, 307,
 332-334, 345, *351, 440
 Shkuro Division, 333
 Shmelev Ivan Sergeevich, 421
 Shneider Lev, 384
 Shneur Vladimir
 Konstantinovich, 86
 Shreider A., *390
 Shtakelberg Rudolf
 Aleksandrovich, 314
 "Shtandart" (yacht), 9
 Shteifon Boris Aleksandrovich.
 *228, *306, *307
 Shteingel, baron, 82
 Shteinman F., 308
 Shtern, Sergei F., 551
 Shtiurmer Boris Vladimirovich,
 46
 Shukhart N. G., *540
 Shulgin Vasilii Vitalevich, 7,
 60, *73, 134, *309, 312,
 314
 Shulman, 240
 Shutskoi Boris, *270
 Shuvaev Dmitrii Savvich, 103
 Shvarts Aleksei Vladimirovich,
 29, 231
 Shvets, 484
 Shwartz Solomon, 74
 Siberian Brigade 12th, 62
 Siberian Directory, 83, 447,
 450-452, 459, 461, 485,
 500, 507, 514, 522
 Siberian Fleet, 477, 502
 Siberian Government, 452, 453,
 459, 506, 507
 Siberian Icy Campaign, 471,
 504
 Siberian Provincial Duma, 459
 Siberian of the Emperor
 Alexander I Military
 School 1st, 496
 Sidorov Dmitrii Alekseevich,
 *198
 Sigal, 167
 Silkin, 299
 Simanovich Aron, *53
 Simbirsk, 460, 501
 Simbirsk Operation, 511
 Simferopol, 103, 261
 Simferopol Officer Regiment,

- 210
 Simonov Davyd Ivanovich, 499
 Sinegub Aleksandr, *54
 Sipailov L., 488
 Sippelgas Aleksandr Yanovich, 381
 Sitkovskii Vadim, *280
 Skalon Vladimir Evstaf'evich, 69
 Skipetrov L. N., *540
 Skobelev Mikhail Dmitrievich, 3, 71
 Skobtsov Daniil Ermolaevich, *345
 Skorodinskii Nikolai Aleksandrovich, *55'
 Skoropadskaia Aleksandra Petrovna, 382
 Skoropadskii Pavel Petrovich, 264, 289, 334, 349, 427
 Skoropadskii's Coup d'etat, 363, 385
 Skoropadskii's Government, 274, 382, 385
 Skulin Ivan Nikolaevich, *153
 Sladkov Timofei Ippolitovich, 491
 Slashchev Iakov Aleksandrovich, 237, 274, *291, 332, 345, 351
 Slava (ship), 24
 Slavo-Russian Society in Baku, 438
 Slavonian Regiment, 217
 Slavophile, 508
 Slezkin Aleksei Mikhailovich, 546
 Slezkin Iurii Alekseevich, *546
 "Socialist" (group), 535
 Sliozberg Genrikh Borisovich, *56
 Smilg-Benario M., *199
 Smirnov Konstantin Konstantinovich, *426
 Smirnov M. I., *57
 Smirnova Natalia Borisovna, 126
 Smolensk, 302
 Smolenskii S., *292
 Smolin's Detachment, 517
 Smolny, 88
 Snessarev N., 58
 Sochi, 225, 283
 Socialists-Revolutionary Party, 103, 151, London Conference, 522
 Military Commission, 59, 151
 Trial in Moscow, 526
 Society for Better Relationship between Russia and the USA, 83
 History and Philosophy (Moscow), 6
 Defence and Protection of Monuments of the Arts and Antiquities, 82
 Soiuz bol'shichnykh kass, 74
 Sokolov, 346
 Sokolov Boris, *59, *435
 Sokolov Konstantin Nikolaevich, *293, *346, *509
 Sokolov Nikolai Alekseevich, 468
 Solodkov Iu. N., *91
 Solodovnikov Boris, *510
 Solodukhin Gavriil, *154
 Sologub Fedor Kuzmich, 137, 140, 161, 162
 Solomon Georgii Aleksandrovich, *155
 Solov'ev B. N., 490
 Sorokin Ivan Lukich, 89
 Sorokin Pitirim, 526
 "Sovremennye Zapiski", 526
 South Africa, 428
 South-Russian Government (Crimea), 237, 272, 274, 284, 333
 South-Russian Workers Union, 159
 Southern Army, 264, 334, 342,

INDEX

- 349, 372, 376
- Southern Army (Siberia), 447, 461, 469
- Soviet Trade Representation in Turkey, 240
- Soviet-Georgian War, 442
- Soviet Army 7th, 422
- Soviet-Latvian negotiation in Moscow, 138
- Soviet consulate in Hamburg, 155
- Soviet embassy in Germany, 155
- Soviet-Polish War, 103, 354, 363, 375, 401
- Soviets in the Western Ukraine, 370
- Special Conference for Preparation of Election to the Constituent Assembly, 6
- Special Conference on Army Supply, 176
- Special Council for the Defence, 46
- Special Transcaucasian Committee, 438
- Spiridovich Aleksandr Ivanovich, *60
- Spiritualism, 214
- St. George Regiment, 249, 334
- St. Petersburg, 8, 56, 60, 81, 175, 224, 352, 393, 421, 472
 - Deportation Point, 78
 - House of Preliminary Imprisonment, 6
 - Institute of History of Arts, 182
 - Jewish Community, 56
 - Juristic Society, 56
 - Larin Gymnasium 4th, 175
 - Navy School, 213, 297, 557
 - prison, 27, 83, 159
 - Polytechnical Institute, 396
 - Real Gymnasium, 556
 - St. Petersburg Military District, 289
 - St. Sergii Artillery School in Tyrnovo (Bulgaria), 247
 - Stal, baron, *228
 - Stalin Iosif Vissarionovich, 121, 202
 - Stanford University, 396
 - Stanislavskii Konstantin Sergeevich, 82
 - Stankevich Vladimir Benediktovich, 18, *61
 - Staraia Russa, 412
 - Staritskii Vladimir Ivanovich, 320
 - Startsev N. A., 436
 - State Bank of R. S. F. S. R., 553
 - State Conference Moscow, 68, 72, 333
 - State Council, 31, 192
 - State Duma 1st, 27, 41, 72, 83, 214, 441, 556
 - State Duma 2nd, 27, 72, 83, 535
 - State Duma 3rd, 27, 45, 72
 - State Duma 4th, 3, 13, 25, 27, 28, 31, 37, 40, 45, 46, 72, 73, 192, 236, 558
 - Land Commission, 72
 - Military Commission, 42
 - Provisional Committee, 73
 - State Economical Council, 453
 - State Exemplary Theater, 62
 - State Institute of Science and Technical Research, 115
 - State Storage of Valuables, cf. Gokhran
 - Stavka Headquarter, 9, 18, 35, 50, 60, 61, 70, 73, 88, 264, 304, 554
 - Communication Service, 318
 - Department of the Navy, 311
 - Stavropol, 200, 333
 - Stavropol Detachment, 460
 - Stavropol Military School, 320

INDEX

- Stavropol Province, 207
 Steklov Ovsei Moiseevich, 32
 Stenography school in Moscow
 1st, 150
 Stepanov Aleksandr Petrovich,
 *511
 Stepanov N. A., 453
 Stepin, 32
 Stepun Fedor Avgustovich, *62
 Stessel's Detachment, 258, 275,
 280, 308, 309
 Stockholm, 433
 Stogov P. E., *228, *502
 Stokhod River, Battle of, 66,
 301
 Stolypin Petr Arkad'evich, 45,
 72, 156, 184
 Stolypin's reforms, 72
 Strike of the banks employees,
 124
 Strikes in Moscow, 100
 Stroganova Maria (Our lady of
 Okhta), 421
 Struve Petr, *228
 Student riots 1887, 83
 Student riots 1899-1901, 214
 Student riots 1904, 6
 Suchan, 473
 Sukhanov (Gimmer) Nikolai
 Nikolaevich, *63, 71
 Sukhomlin V. V., 526
 Sukhomlinov Affair, 93, 184,
 302
 Sukhomlinov Vladimir
 Aleksandrovich, 15, 72,
 86, *156, 304
 Sukhovilov I., *64
 Sukhumi, 270
 Sukin I. I., 453, 455
 Sulkevich M. A., 274
 Sumskii Solomon Gitmanovich,
 *535
 Sumskoi A., see Maliarevskii
 A. I.
 Supreme Council for the
 National Economy, 101
 Supreme Krug of the Cossack
 territories, 333
 Surguchev Ilya Dmitrievich,
 *200
 Sushchev Nikolai Nikolaevich,
 8
 Suvorin Aleksei Alekseevich,
 70, *294
 Suvorin Aleksei Sergeevich,
 235
 Suvorin Boris Alekseevich.,
 *295
 Suvorin Mikhail Alekseevich,
 235
 Suvorov Mikhail Nikolaevich,
 *417
 Sveaborg Fortress, 9
 Sveaborg Mutiny, 402
 Svechin, 260
 Svechin Mikhail Andreevich,
 *289
 Svechin Vladimir
 Vladimirovich, *51, *228
 Svetsitskii Valentin
 Pavlovich, 6
 Sverdlov, Iakov Mikhailovich,
 384
 Sviatopolk-Mirskii L. S., 249
 "Syn Izgnaniia" (magazin),
 286
 Sviiazhsk, 159
 Sweden, 110, 489, 553
 Switzerland, 35
 Synod, 304, 371
 Sytin, 368
 Syzran, 492
 Tactical Center, 92, 92, 190,
 201, 202
 Taganskaia Prison, 100, 168,
 204
 Tagantsev Conspiracy, 77, 145
 Tagantseva Gymnasium, 110
 Taiga, 497
 Talabsky Islands, 426
 Talin V. I., *157
 Tallinn, 413
 Russian press, 413
 Talyzin Mikhail Arkhipovich,

INDEX

- *395
- Tamarin-Miretskii Aleksandr Aleksandrovich, 550
- Tambov, 522
 - Gymnasium, 118
- Tambov Province, 41, 139, 150
- Taneev Alexandr Sergeevich, 9
- Tanutrov Georgii Ferdinandovich, *296
- Taran D. E., *540
- Taranovskii, 384, 396
- Tarnovskii, Nukh Bek Shamkhal, 443
- Tarsaidze Aleksandr Georgievich, *297
- Tartu University, 414
- Task Efrem, 164
- Tatarov, 495
- Tatishchev, 260
- Tavastsherna Georgii Nikolaevich, *544
- Tavricheskii Palace, 26, 45
- Tbilisi, 240
- Teffi Nadezhda Aleksandrovna, 368, *398
- Teheran, 481
- Teitel' Ia., *535
- "Time" (magazin), 526
- Tekinskii Mounted Regiment, 70
- Telberg Georgii Gustavovich, 453
- Temirev Sergei Nikolaevich, *65, 478
- Temnitsy (estate), 412
- Tereshchenko Mikhail Ivanovich, 31, 71
- Ternopol, 301
- Ternovskii V., *275
- Tiflis, 296, 437, 446, 450
 - Mikhailovskoe Military School, 38, 43
 - prison, 441
- Tikhmenev Nikolai Mikhailovich, *319
- Tikhon, Patriarch, 102, 132
- Tikhonov Nikolai Viktorovich, 149
- Tikhoretskaia, 263
- Tikhoretskaia Hospital of the White Army, 296
- Timofeevskii K., *218
- Timoshenko Stepan Prokof'evich, *396
- Tiniakov Aleksandr, 161, 162
- Tiraspol, 309
- Tirbakh, 465
- Tiutiunik, 401
- Tiutriumov M. I., 52
- Tkhorzhevskii I. I., *67
- Tobolsk, 456, 490, 509, 512
- Tobolsk Volunteer Detachment, 517
- Todriia, 240
- Tokyo, 455, 493
- Tolstaia Aleksandra L'vovna, 201, 202
- Tolstoi Aleksei Nikolaevich, 368, *547
- Tolstoi Ilya Lvovich, 201
- Tolstoi Lev Nikolaevich, 133, 163, 188, 368
- Tolstov Vladimir Sergeevich, 491, *513
- Tolstoy Commune, 201, 202
- Tomsk, 474
- Tongibashev, 437
- Torgovaia (station), 334
- Tornau Sergei Aleksandrovich, *66
- Torzhok Anti-Soviet peasant mutinies, 282
- Torzhok Commission for Criminal Investigation, 131
- Trabzon (Turkey), 29
 - Conference, 437
 - Prison, 445
- Trade Unions, 81, 262, 354, 364
- Trans-Dnieper Operation, 218, 226, 237, 252, 261, 265, 268
- Transbaikal Cossacks Army, 477, 506

INDEX

- Transcarpatia, 70
 Transcaucasian Republic, 442
 Transit of Whites to Primor'ie by
 the Chinese Eastern
 Railroad, 473, 477
 Trepov Aleksandr Fedorovich,
 285
 Trial of the 193, 16
 Triapitsyn Iakov Ivanovich,
 524
 Trofimov Pavel Mikhailovich,
 299
 Troitskii D., *211
 Troitskosavsk, 483, 488
 Trotskii Lev Davidovich, 23,
 32, 68, 69, 71, 87, 114,
 138, 159, 341, 495
 Trubetskoi Grigorii
 Nikolaevich, *298
 Trubetskoi S., *228
 Trubetskoi Evgenii
 Nikolaevich, *397
 Tsabel Sergei Aleksandrovich,
 314
 Tsarinni A., *401
 Tsaritsyn Battle of, 237
 Tsaritsyn Prison, 171
 Tsarskoe Selo, 9, 18, 38, 51,
 61, 176, 544, 490
 Tsarskoe Selo Hospital no. 3,
 43
 Tsekh Poetov, 161, 162
 Tselmin, *423
 Tsentrosoiuz, 91
 Tsentrotkan', 74
 Tsereteli Iraklii Georgievich,
 19, 31, *71, 80, 437, 441
 Tserkovnyi Sobor in Moscow,
 132
 Tsimmerman Ivan Innokent'evich,
 449, 455
 Tsiuriupa Aleksandr
 Dmitrievich, 138
 Tsuk, 536
 Tsvetaeva Marina Ivanovna,
 527
 Tsyvinskii G. F., *402
 Tubabao Commission, 493
 Tula Zemstvo, 41
 Tumanov, 17
 Tumen, 517
 Turbin Nikolai Mikhailovich,
 427
 Turkestan, 35, 108
 Turkey, 240, 445
 Turkish Army, 32, 438
 Turkish Revolution of 1908,
 549
 Turkish occupation in the
 Caucasus, 443
 Turkul Anton Vasil'evich, *299
 Turok Vladimir Evseevich, 368
 Tver, 466
 Tver' Dragoon Regiment, 296
 Tver Province, 131
 Zemstvo, 556
 Tverskoi Sergei Dmitrievich,
 248
 Tynianov Iurii, 527
 Ufa, 205, 471, 497, 498, 511
 Ufa Regiment 106th, 548
 Ufa State Conference, 208,
 451, 459, 472, 485, 507,
 522
 Sovet Stareishin, 485
 Ukhtomskii Esper Esperovich,
 285
 Ukraine, 69, 157, 209, 218,
 224, 260, 264, 267, 274,
 334, 342, 480, 551
 Church, 401
 General Court, 383
 German occupation, 363,
 381, 385, 392, 397, 401
 Ministry of Foreign
 Affairs, 349
 National Congress, 370
 National movement, 34, 35
 National Union, 383
 Ukrainian People Republic,
 363, 370
 Ukrainian National Army, 135,
 164, 210, 253, 254, 261,
 272, 300, 349, 354, 356,

INDEX

- 380, 392, 397
- Ukrainian rebels, 419
- Ukrainian Directory, 349, 363, 383, 401
- Ukrainian Press, 382
- Ukrainian delegation in Brest-Litovsk, 363
- Ukrainian demonstration in Kiev, 370
- Ukrainians in Lemberg, 370
- Ulagai Sergei Georgievich, 351, 445
- Unach Cheka, 186
- Underground military groups in Moscow, 231, 288
- Underground military organization for supporting Kornilov in Petrograd, 481
- Underground military organization in Petrograd, 134
- Ungern von Shternberg Roman Fedorovich, 226, 465, 480, 483, 488, 506, 520, 540
- Union Committee of the Caucasus, 441
- Union for Defence of the Motherland and Freedom, 288, 461, 466
- of Cadets in Shanghai, 518
- of Escaped Prisoners of War, 135
- of Farmers, 231
- of Resurrection of Russia, 164, 231, 272
- of Industry, 231
- of Unions, 27
- of the Cossack Regiments, 11
- of the Russian Engineers in America, 138
- of the Russian People, 172
- of the Trade and Industry, 120
- of the Zemstvo and Urban Officials, 41, 45
- of Solvation of the Ukraine, 370
- of the Jewish Veterans in Poland, 403
- Our Motherland, 372, 376
- United Don Cossack Government, 342
- United States, 27, 35, 82, 83, 114, 138, 150, 159, 201, 428, 450, 482, 526, 542
- University of Geidelberg, 56, 82, 192
- University of Moscow, 6, 27, 132, 188, 192, 529
- University of St. Petersburg, 6, 56, 83, 118, 175, 187, 214, 340, 392, 520, 556
- Department of History and Philology, 82
- University of Tavria, 209
- University of Tomsk, 453
- University of Kharkov, 374
- University of Leningrad, 389
- University of Michigan, 396
- UNRRA, 192
- Ural Cossack Army, 447, 448, 491
- Ural Government, 459
- Uralsk, 83
- Uratadze Grisha, 441
- Urga, 483, 488
- Uritskii Moisei Solomonovich, 125, 134, 174, 178, 182, 184, 199
- Urmia, 439
- Urvantseva Vera, 548
- Uspenskii Aleksandr Aref'evich, *548
- Ussury, 515
- Ust-Khoperskaia, 328
- Ust-Kut, 159
- Ustinov S. M., *300
- "Utro Rossii" (newspaper), 74, 285

- Utochkin Sergei, 368
 Utrenniki (magazin), 130
 Uvarov, 207, 333
 Vaksmut Anatolii Petrovich, 24
 Valentinov Aleksandr A., *218
 Valiano Mariia, 333
 Valiavka, 354
 Vandam, General, 426
 Vannovskii Sergei Petrovich, 427
 Varna, 380
 Varnava, Byshop, 304
 Varsher Tatyana Sergeevna, *173
 Vasil'ev Aleksandr Petrovich, 304
 Vasil'ev Grigorii Ivanovich, *151
 Vatsetis Ioakim Ioakimovich, *87
 Vavilov affair, 494
 Vavrik Vasilii Romanovich, *216, *217
 "Veчерnee Vremia", 295
 Velichkovskii, S., 48
 Veniamin (de-Orer), 167
 Verderevskii Dmitrii Nikolaevich, 10
 Veretelnik T., 384
 Vergunskii G. I., *219
 Verkhneuralsk, 473
 Verkholensk, 473
 Verkhovskii Aleksandr Ivanovich, 260
 Vershinin Leonid, *185
 Vertsinskii Eduard Aleksandrovich, 88, *544
 Verzhbitskii V. G., 515
 Verzhbitskii Detachment, 517
 Verzhbovskii Grigorii Afanas'evich, 473
 Ves, egonsk (Tver' Province)' '556'
 Vestinghouse Co., 396
 "Vestnik Literaturny", 130
 Vetlugin A., *89, *90, 368
 Vetrenko, Lieutenant-Colonel, 426
 Viatka, 95
 Viazemskii Sergei Sergeevich, 24
 Viazma, 224
 Vilchkovskii Sergei Nikolaevich, *312
 Vilenkin, 197
 Vilkitskii Boris Andreevich, *91
 Villiam Georgii Iakovlevich, *220
 Vinaver Maksim Moiseevich, 5, *221
 Vinaver Roza Georgievna, *5
 Vinberg F. V., 525
 Vinnichenko Vladimir Kirillovich, 370, 383, 401
 Vinogradov Nik., *228
 Vinogradskii N. N., *92, 190
 "Violetta" (steamboat), 248
 Viren, Admiral, 165
 Viranovskii, Georgii Nikolaevich, 108
 Vishnevskii E. K., 458
 Vishniak Mark Veniaminovich, *6, *526
 Vitebsk, 1
 Classical Gymnasium, 187
 Vitkovskii Vladimir Konstantinovich, *222, 299
 Vitoldova-Liutyk Stefania., *457
 Vladimir Kirillovich, Grand Duke, 404
 "Vladimir Monomakh" (frigate), 402
 Vladimir (city), Excise Office, 120
 Military School, 223
 Prison, 74
 Vladislavlev, S., see Kaminskii S. V.
 Vladivostok, 449, 460, 463,

INDEX

- 477, 489, 496, 504, 516,
518, 519, 521
Chamber of Commerce, 475
Coup d'etat, 475, 493, 497,
501, 506
Coup d'etat of Jan. 31,
1920,
519
People's Assembly, 501,
510
Ranger Battalion Mutiny
in, 519
Voeikov V. N., 93
Voeikov Vladimir Nikolaevich,
*93, 312
Voitinskii Vladimir
Savelyovich, 18, *535
Voitsekhovskii S. N., 498
Vokhrushev Aleksandr, 496
Volga Region, 102, 159, 460,
462
Volin Vladimir, 223
Volin (anarchist), 361
Volkonskaia E. G., 175
Volkonskaia Sofia Alekseevna,
*174
Volkonskii Sergei
Mikhailovich, *175
Volkonskii P. P., 174
Volkonskii Petr Mikhailovich,
175
Volkov Aleksei Andreevich,
*94
Volkov-Muromtsev Nikolai
Vladimirovich, *224
Volkova Mariia, *211
Volochevka, Battle of, 460,
515
Volodarskii Moisei Markovich,
79, 151
Volodin S., *204
Vologda, 487
Gymnasium, 550
Labor Camp for
bourgeoisie,
183, 199
Vologodskii P. V., 507
Voloshin Maksimilian, 547
Vol'sk, 460
Volunteer Army, 117, 195, 324,
327, 329, 334, 342, 397,
544, 546
Department of
Counter-intelligence,
220, 274, 300
Department of Propaganda of
the Volunteer Army, 238,
293
Military Courts, 276
Punitive detachments, 386
Volynskii Regiment, 30
Volzhanin (armored train),
460
Volzhin A. N., 371
Von Rosenberg, 404
Vonliarliarskii Vladimir
Mikhailovich, *176
Voronezh, 244
Military School, 536
Voronezh Province, 372
Voronov S., *95
Voronovich Nikolai
Vladimirovich, *7, *225
Voroshilova Ekaterina
Davidovna, 354
"Voskhod" (magazin), 180
Vostorgov, 76
Votkinsk Division, 471, 484
Vovsi, 274
Vrangel Georgii Mikhailovich,
96
Vrangel M. D., *96, *97
Vrangel Nikolai Georgievich,
*8
Vrangel Nikolai Nikolaevich,
82
Vrangel Petr Nikolaevich, 8,
108, 206, 216, 218, *226,
*227, 235-237, 243, 267,
274, 284, 286, 293, 302,
305, 309, 529
Vsemirnaia literatura
(Publishing house), 161,
162

INDEX

- VSNKh, 101
 Prezidium, 115
 Vvedenskii, 550
 Vyborg, 9, 77
 Vyborg Manifesto, 27, 41, 83
 Vyrubova Anna Aleksandrovna,
 *9, 47, 60, 67, 93, 304
 Warsaw, 107, 306, 377
 Wells Herbert George, 77
 West Siberian Commissariat,
 459
 Western Army, 404, 416, 418,
 422
 Western Russian Government,
 411
 .IDX 10 'White partisans' '499'
 Wilhelm II, 334
 Wilno, 103, 546
 Classical Gymnasium, 37
 Lukishki Prison, 403
 Military District, 108
 Wilson, President, 41
 Winter Palace, 17, 54, 55, 68,
 81, 84, 93
 Witte Sergei Iul'evich, 8, 176,
 184
 Women Battalion of Death, 42,
 54, 84
 Women Conference, 364
 World War I, 6, 8, 10, 45, 56,
 61, 82, 93, 115, 121, 159,
 201, 264, 271, 289, 300,
 313, 326, 338, 351, 394,
 402, 427, 439, 440, 464,
 483, 498, 506, 540, 543,
 549
 Mobilisation, 43, 249,
 301, 446
 World War II, 121, 296, 439,
 526
 Writer's Publishing House, 112
 Yakutia, 472
 Yakutian Mutiny, 458, 463
 Yalta, 66, 247, 277
 Yaroslavl Mutiny, 288, 461,
 466
 Yaroslavl Prison, 203, 204
 YMCA, 224
 Yugoslavia, 219, 228, 236,
 287, 396
 Zaitsev A., *228
 Zaitsev Ananii Dormidontovich,
 21
 Zaitsev Boris, *112
 Zakariadze, 442
 Zakharin I., *181
 Zakupsbyt, 91
 Zaleskii P. I., *372
 Zaliubovskii V., *228
 Zamiatin Evgenii Ivanovich,
 140
 Zankevich, General, 533
 Zaria, 285
 "Zarnitsy" (magazin), 302
 Zarudnyi Aleksandr Sergeevich,
 13
 Zavadskii S. V., *15
 Zelenov N. P., *432
 Zelinskii Faddei Frantsevich,
 130
 Zengor, 501
 Zemskii Sobor (Vladivostok),
 475, 497, 516
 Zemskii Union, 501
 Zemstvo, 449
 Zemstvo Union, 41
 Zenzinov Vladimir
 Mikhailovich, 6, 99,
 *472, 522, 526
 Zernov N. M., *113
 Zervandov Lazar, 164
 Zhaba Sergei, *111
 Zhe, French Colonel, 380
 Zhelezniakov, 32
 Zheneva, 8
 Zhevakhov Vladimir, 304
 Zhevakhov Nikolai Davydovich,
 *371
 "Zhizn" (newspaper), 368
 Zhordaniia Noi, 437, *441
 Zhukov, *228
 Ziloti Aleksandr Il'ich, 75
 Zima, 471
 Zinov ev Grigorii Evseevich,

INDEX

17, 79, 389
Zionism in Russia, 56, 180
Zionist detachments in the Red
Army, 351
Ziv G. A., *114
Zlobin Vladimir Anan'evich,
*163
Znamerovskii Georgii
Anatol evich, 496
Zolotonosha (Ukraine), 381
Zubov Petr, 431
Zubov Valentin Platonovich,
*182
Zuev Aristarkh Vasil'evich,
*473
Zurich, 522
Zurov Leonid Fedorovich, *412
Zvegintsev Nikolai Ivanovich,
433

